

NATIONAL TRANSPORTATION SAFETY BOARD

Washington, D.C.

```

- - - - -X
In the Matter of:           :
                             :
THE INVESTIGATION OF THE U.S. :
AIR FLIGHT 1016, DOUGLAS DC-9-30 :
                             :
CHARLOTTE, NORTH CAROLINA    : DOCKET NO. SA-509
JULY 2, 1994                 :
                             :
(DCA-94-MA-065)              :
- - - - -X

```

Charlotte Marriott Executive  
Park Hotel  
Charlotte, North Carolina

Tuesday, September 20, 1994

The above-entitled matter came on for hearing  
pursuant to notice, at 8:42 a.m., before:

Board of Inquiry

John Hammerschmidt, Member, NTSB  
Chairman

Ronald Schleede, Chief,  
Major Investigations Division, Hearing Officer

Bud Laynor, Deputy Director of  
the Office of Aviation Safety

John Clark, Chief, Vehicle Performance Division,  
Office of Research and Engineering

Technical Panel

Gregory Feith, Investigator-in-Charge

Renee Mills, Operations Investigator

Barry Strauch, Human Performance Investigator

Hank Hughes, Survival Factors Investigator

Jim Ritter, Aircraft Performance Engineer

Sandy Simpson, Air Traffic Control Investigator

Nora Marshall, Senior Survival Factors  
Investigator

Larry Roman, Airport Investigator

John DeLisi, Aircraft Systems Engineer

Jack Young, Powerplant Specialist

Greg Salottolo, National Resource Specialist,  
Meteorology

Staff:

Alan Pollock, Office of Public Affairs

David Bass, Deputy General Counsel

Pam Wehner, Special Assistant

Eunice Bellinger

Jan DeLorge

Rhonda Underwood

National Transportation Safety Board  
National Safety Transportation Board  
499 L'Enfant Plaza, SW  
Washington, D.C. 20594

Parties to the Hearing

Federal Aviation Administration  
Bud Donner  
Market Square, Suite 925  
701 Pennsylvania Avenue  
Washington, D.C. 20004

USAir, Inc.  
Gene Sharp  
Pittsburgh International Airport  
P.O. Box 12346  
Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania 15231-0346

Air Line Pilots Association  
Robert Tully  
535 Herndon Parkway  
P.O. Box 1169  
Herndon, Virginia 22070

Association of Flight Attendants  
Nancy Gilmer  
4827 Park Road, Suite 105  
Charlotte, North Carolina 28209

International Association of Machinists  
John Goglia  
321 Allerton Avenue  
P.O. Box 3141  
So. San Francisco, California 94080

Douglas Aircraft Company  
Steven Lund  
3855 Lakewood Boulevard  
Long Beach, California 90846

Honeywell, Inc.  
Hal Thomas  
21111 North 19th Avenue  
Phoenix, Arizona 85027-2708

National Air Traffic Controllers Association  
Gary Parham  
1150 17th Street, N.W.  
Suite 701  
Washington, D.C. 20036

Parties to the Hearing

Pratt & Whitney  
Mike Young  
400 Main Street M/S 162-24  
East Hartford, Connecticut 06108

National Weather Service  
Robert Kuessner  
1325 East-West Highway  
Silver Spring, Maryland 20910

Dispatchers Union  
Peter Schuetz  
2018 Broad Hill Farms Road  
Coraopolis, Pennsylvania 15108

## C O N T E N T S

<u>Witness(es)</u>	<u>Page:</u>
JAMES KOON, TOWER SUPERVISOR, CHARLOTTE CONTROL TOWER, CHARLOTTE, NORTH CAROLINA	222
CAPTAIN MICHAEL GREENLEE, CAPTAIN - FLIGHT 1016, USAir, INC., PITTSBURGH, PENNSYLVANIA	271
F/O PHILIP HAYES, F/O - FLIGHT 1016, USAir, INC., PITTSBURGH, PENNSYLVANIA	376
JUDITH ORASANU, CREW FACTORS RESEARCHER, NASA AMES RESEARCH CENTER, MOFFETT FIELD, CALIFORNIA	426
CAPTAIN TOM JOHNSON, DIRECTOR OF TRAINING, USAir, INC., PITTSBURGH, PENNSYLVANIA	466

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24

P R O C E E D I N G S

(Time Noted: 8:42 a.m.)

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Let's please come to order. The National Transportation Safety Board Public Hearing is now reconvened.

We will be going to the next witness, who is Mr. James Koon. Mr. Koon, would you please come forward?

Mr. Koon will be questioned by NTSB investigators Sandy Simpson and Greg Salottolo.

(Witness testimony continued on next page.)

1 JAMES KOON, TOWER SUPERVISOR, CHARLOTTE CONTROL TOWER,  
2 CHARLOTTE, NORTH CAROLINA

3 Whereupon,

4 JAMES KOON,  
5 was called as a witness by and on behalf of NTSB, and, after  
6 having been duly sworn, was examined and testified on his  
7 oath as follows:

8

9 MR. SCHLEEDE: Mr. Koon, I would ask you to please  
10 state your full name and business address for our record?

11 THE WITNESS: My name is James Luther Koon. My  
12 business address is 5507 Birmingham Parkway in Charlotte.

13 MR. SCHLEEDE: By whom are you employed?

14 THE WITNESS: Federal Aviation Administration.

15 MR. SCHLEEDE: In what position?

16 THE WITNESS: It's a supervisor of traffic  
17 controller at Charlotte Tower.

18 MR. SCHLEEDE: How long have you had that  
19 position?

20 THE WITNESS: Since May of last year.

21 MR. SCHLEEDE: Could you briefly describe your  
22 education and experience that qualifies you for your present  
23 position?

24 THE WITNESS: I joined the FAA in December of

1 1979. I graduated from the FAA Academy in April. I've  
2 worked as a journeyman controller in level 1, 2, 3, 4, and 5  
3 Air Traffic Facilities.

4 MR. SCHLEEDE: How long have you been at the  
5 Charlotte Tower?

6 THE WITNESS: Since January of 1990.

7 MR. SCHLEEDE: Do you hold any other FAA ratings  
8 or certificates?

9 THE WITNESS: Control tower operator and facility  
10 rating for each facility I've been at.

11 MR. SCHLEEDE: Thank you. Ms. Simpson will  
12 continue.

13 MS. SIMPSON: Mr. Koon, the night of the accident,  
14 what were your duties and responsibilities?

15 THE WITNESS: My duties was the overall  
16 responsibility for the tower and cab operation.

17 MS. SIMPSON: What does that entail?

18 THE WITNESS: Assignment of work, like the landing  
19 operation, all the equipment in the tower.

20 MS. SIMPSON: Are you current and certified on all  
21 positions in the tower at Tracon?

22 THE WITNESS: Yes.

23 MS. SIMPSON: Prior to and during the accident,  
24 how would you describe the tower activities?



1 THE WITNESS: Normal.

2 MS. SIMPSON: Normal meaning what?

3 THE WITNESS: Normal work load, normal equipment,  
4 normal staffing.

5 MS. SIMPSON: Can I have you refer to Exhibit 3-E,  
6 please, which is the tower layout. Is this the current  
7 layout as the tower is right now?

8 THE WITNESS: No.

9 MS. SIMPSON: I'm only concerned about the actual  
10 control positions. Can you tell me what is different from  
11 the layouts that we have and what is actually current in the  
12 tower at this time?

13 THE WITNESS: The control position, the two locals  
14 and the two grounds are in the same location. The clearance  
15 delivery center aisle and console have been disassembled and  
16 reassembled in a different location. And the supervisor's  
17 location is directly opposite where it shows on this diagram  
18 by the stairwell.

19 MS. SIMPSON: So now it's located directly behind  
20 the local control east position?

21 THE WITNESS: That's correct. I believe it's  
22 marked a "T" here is where it is now.

23 MS. SIMPSON: Prior to the accident, where were  
24 you physically located and what were you doing?

1 THE WITNESS: At the supervisor's position there.  
2 I was monitoring the local control east.

3 MS. SIMPSON: Were you monitoring that position  
4 from the supervisor's position or from the cab coordinator  
5 position?

6 THE WITNESS: From the supervisor's position.

7 MS. SIMPSON: How do you communicate with the  
8 Tracon supervisor from that position?

9 THE WITNESS: A TelCon 301 Keypad, I can call  
10 those positions.

11 MS. SIMPSON: While you're talking to the Tracon  
12 supervisor, are you able to also monitor the local  
13 positions?

14 THE WITNESS: No.

15 MS. SIMPSON: While you're monitoring the local  
16 east position, are you also able to monitor the local west  
17 position?

18 THE WITNESS: It has the capability of monitoring  
19 more than one position at once.

20 MS. SIMPSON: The night of the accident, were you  
21 monitoring more than one position?

22 THE WITNESS: No.

23 MS. SIMPSON: Can you briefly describe the weather  
24 conditions from the time that you came on duty to the time

1 of the accident?

2 THE WITNESS: The weather conditions that night  
3 were VFR. There were some areas of precipitation that I  
4 perceived off in the distance to the southeast. And shortly  
5 before the accident, we became aware of rain on the south  
6 side of the airport. Subsequent to that, we were enveloped  
7 in precipitation.

8 MS. SIMPSON: Where was this precipitation  
9 developing?

10 THE WITNESS: It was developing from south to  
11 north or from southeast to northwest.

12 MS. SIMPSON: Could you see this visually out the  
13 window or is this via the radar?

14 THE WITNESS: I could see rain visually impacting  
15 the south side of the airport before it impacted us.

16 MS. SIMPSON: How would you describe the intensity  
17 of that rain?

18 THE WITNESS: It became heavy very quickly.

19 MS. SIMPSON: Were tower operations ever suspended  
20 due to the weather?

21 THE WITNESS: No.

22 MS. SIMPSON: Did you ever consider suspending  
23 operation?

24 THE WITNESS: No.

1 MS. SIMPSON: Prior to the accident, did you  
2 observe lightening or any other phenomenon you would  
3 associate with severe weather?

4 THE WITNESS: No.

5 MS. SIMPSON: The night of the accident, when did  
6 you become aware of USAir 1016?

7 THE WITNESS: When the local west controller  
8 advised that the USAir 1016 was on the go around.

9 MS. SIMPSON: What did you observe?

10 THE WITNESS: Pardon me?

11 MS. SIMPSON: What did you observe?

12 THE WITNESS: I didn't observe the aircraft at  
13 all.

14 MS. SIMPSON: Did you ever see a radar target on  
15 the bright?

16 THE WITNESS: No.

17 MS. SIMPSON: When did you know that an accident  
18 might have occurred?

19 THE WITNESS: After a period of a few moments when  
20 there was no radio contact established nor radar contact  
21 established. We strongly suspected that.

22 MS. SIMPSON: What did you do?

23 THE WITNESS: We activated the crash, the fire  
24 rescue circuit. We broke out two successful arrivals on

1 runway 18 right. I advised the arrival supervisors that we  
2 wouldn't take any more arrivals.

3 MS. SIMPSON: When did you resume operation? When  
4 did you start accepting arrivals again?

5 THE WITNESS: I was relieved from my position  
6 before the arrivals resumed.

7 MS. SIMPSON: Did you have any departures while  
8 you were still a supervisor after?

9 THE WITNESS: No.

10 MS. SIMPSON: As the tower supervisor, are you  
11 qualified to determine the prevailing visibility?

12 THE WITNESS: Yes.

13 MS. SIMPSON: Did you make any observations the  
14 night of the accident?

15 THE WITNESS: Yes.

16 MS. SIMPSON: What prompted you to do that?

17 THE WITNESS: The National Weather Service called  
18 and inquired as to our visibility. There was some  
19 discussion amongst at least some of the tower controllers,  
20 and we concluded that we had a mild visibility and forwarded  
21 that to the National Weather Service.

22 MS. SIMPSON: Who were these controllers that you  
23 discussed this was?

24 THE WITNESS: I don't specifically remember. I

1 know that I spoke with the ground controller, and who are  
2 the rest, I can't recall if there were others or not.

3 MS. SIMPSON: How about the local east position?

4 THE WITNESS: Was he involved in the discussion?

5 MS. SIMPSON: Correct.

6 THE WITNESS: I don't recall.

7 MS. SIMPSON: How about the local west position?

8 THE WITNESS: I don't recall that either.

9 MS. SIMPSON: Did you advise anyone of these  
10 observations?

11 THE WITNESS: I did. I announced the entire  
12 visibility was a mile in a loud voice.

13 MS. SIMPSON: Did you get any acknowledgement?

14 THE WITNESS: I don't recall a specific  
15 acknowledgement from anyone.

16 MS. SIMPSON: Should you have gotten an  
17 acknowledgement?

18 THE WITNESS: It's normal procedure that the  
19 visibility is called in such a manner. And at the time, I  
20 fully expected that everyone had heard it.

21 MS. SIMPSON: Did the local west controller  
22 acknowledge in any way?

23 THE WITNESS: Not that I recall.

24 MS. SIMPSON: What was the observation that you

1 made?

2 THE WITNESS: One mile.

3 MS. SIMPSON: Was the one mile visibility uniform  
4 in all directions?

5 THE WITNESS: I'm not certain. The instruction on  
6 that is a prevailing visibility over at least half the  
7 horizon is not necessarily continuous. I can't say that it  
8 was throughout the horizon.

9 MS. SIMPSON: Do you recall any quadrants being  
10 higher than one mile?

11 THE WITNESS: I couldn't recall. I don't know.

12 MS. SIMPSON: Do you recall if any were lower?

13 THE WITNESS: No, I don't think any were lower.

14 MS. SIMPSON: In relation to the accident,  
15 approximately when was your observation made?

16 THE WITNESS: A matter of a few minutes. I'm not  
17 sure exactly, but it was within a few minutes.

18 MS. SIMPSON: And would that be before or after  
19 the accident?

20 THE WITNESS: Before.

21 MS. SIMPSON: Your one-mile visibility was issued  
22 then to the National Weather Service?

23 THE WITNESS: That's correct.

24 MS. SIMPSON: Who did the Weather Service call?

1       What position in the tower?

2               THE WITNESS:  The flight data specialist called  
3       the Weather Service.

4               MS. SIMPSON:  Prior to the accident, what were the  
5       weather conditions?  Did you see lightening?

6               THE WITNESS:  No.

7               MS. SIMPSON:  Was there a low ceiling?

8               THE WITNESS:  I don't recall a low ceiling.  I  
9       don't believe there was.

10              MS. SIMPSON:  Did the winds change in direction  
11       and/or velocity?

12              THE WITNESS:  Not until we were enveloped by this  
13       rain.

14              MS. SIMPSON:  And approximately when was that?

15              THE WITNESS:  Again, about the same time as the  
16       visibility observation.  It came upon us very suddenly.

17              MS. SIMPSON:  Did it have any affect on the tower  
18       operations?

19              THE WITNESS:  Well, yes, we were making conversing  
20       instrument approaches on runway 18 right and runway 1823.  
21       In that situation, the tower assumes responsibility for the  
22       separation in giving up consecutive or some missed  
23       approaches.  So as the visibility decreased, we would no  
24       longer assume that responsibility.



1           We're going to coordinate with the arrival room  
2 radar supervisor to discontinue conversion approaches and  
3 begin making staggered or simultaneous approaches on runway  
4 18 right and runway 18 left, which is a fair amount of  
5 coordination. It's a large work load on their part, and  
6 that's where my attention was at at the time.

7           MS. SIMPSON: Was the tower -- how would you  
8 describe the tower work load at the time of the accident?

9           THE WITNESS: Light to perhaps becoming moderate.

10          MS. SIMPSON: About how many aircraft was the  
11 tower responsible?

12          THE WITNESS: Between all positions of operation,  
13 maybe eight or ten.

14          MS. SIMPSON: And all positions, meaning all  
15 control positions and all positions including flight data  
16 clearance delivery?

17          THE WITNESS: All control positions.

18          MS. SIMPSON: Did the one mile visibility affect  
19 your ability to observe arrivals on runway 18 right?

20          THE WITNESS: Yes.

21          MS. SIMPSON: How far could you see for runway 18  
22 right?

23          THE WITNESS: I don't recall a specific value as  
24 far as how far I could see in that direction.

1 MS. SIMPSON: Could you see the approach end?

2 THE WITNESS: I believe so.

3 MS. SIMPSON: In your professional opinion, did  
4 the presence of the rain and the visibility warrant that  
5 operations be suspended?

6 THE WITNESS: No.

7 MS. SIMPSON: Do you have the authority to  
8 temporarily suspend operation?

9 THE WITNESS: No.

10 MS. SIMPSON: Who has that responsibility or that  
11 authority?

12 THE WITNESS: Our responsibility is such a  
13 situation is to forward the weather information to the  
14 aircraft. It's up to them to execute an approach or not.

15 MS. SIMPSON: So you provide pilots with all  
16 available information and let them determine it. Is that  
17 correct?

18 THE WITNESS: We normally do that.

19 MS. SIMPSON: At the time of the missed  
20 approach, would you say that the one-mile visibility was  
21 still valid?

22 THE WITNESS: Yes.

23 MS. SIMPSON: Did you ask that the backup power  
24 generator be turned on?

1 THE WITNESS: I, myself, turned on the ASR-9  
2 engine generator.

3 MS. SIMPSON: When did you do that?

4 THE WITNESS: Again, some minutes prior to the  
5 accident when the rain began to impact the airport.

6 MS. SIMPSON: And you stated during one of our  
7 conversations, that you swiped the lights in or about the  
8 same time that the generator was turned on. What do you  
9 mean by the term "swiped the lights?"

10 THE WITNESS: I don't particularly remember using  
11 that term, but it's a fair description of after I turned on  
12 the ASR-9 generator. The lights are a series of toggle  
13 switches on the line control panel, and that is a fair  
14 description of the motion that I made turning them all on.

15 MS. SIMPSON: What lights would those -- what did  
16 you turn on?

17 THE WITNESS: The center aisle lights, edge  
18 lights, tagsway lights, touch down zone lighting, the  
19 approach lights.

20 MS. SIMPSON: What intensity were these turned on  
21 to?

22 THE WITNESS: I cannot recall the intensity  
23 settings that I made.

24 MS. SIMPSON: Did you refer to the 7110.65 at all

1 when you turned on these lights?

2 THE WITNESS: We have underneath the flexoglas  
3 that console that the paragraphs and the lighting charts  
4 from 7110 right below the light panels. Again, I don't  
5 recall whether or not I particularly looked at particular  
6 settings for that visibility or not.

7 MS. SIMPSON: With the prevailing visibility being  
8 one mile, what intensity should the lights have been set on,  
9 the runway lights?

10 THE WITNESS: I'm not able to quote that step for  
11 you from here. Again, I have the handy reference at the  
12 lighting control tower.

13 MS. SIMPSON: If you would refer to the daily  
14 record of facility operation, Exhibit 3-F. It's only there  
15 for you to refresh your memory if you need to.

16 To the best of your knowledge the night of the  
17 accident, was the RVR for runway 18 right operational?

18 THE WITNESS: My normal sequence of events in this  
19 situation would be to turn on the SR-9 generator, turn on  
20 the lights, and turn on the RVR. I don't recall  
21 specifically whether or not I turned on the RVR.

22 MS. SIMPSON: Was the RVR operational the night of  
23 the accident?

24 THE WITNESS: To my knowledge, it was operational.

1 MS. SIMPSON: What is your policy as the tower  
2 supervisor or the requirements of the FAA to issue RVR  
3 information?

4 THE WITNESS: Whenever the prevailing visibility  
5 is one mile or less or whenever there is reportable value.

6 MS. SIMPSON: Do you insure that your controllers  
7 do this?

8 THE WITNESS: From a normal monitoring and  
9 observing positions of operations, yes, I would.

10 MS. SIMPSON: As the tower supervisor, would you  
11 expect your controllers to be able to turn on their own  
12 equipment and operate it in the manner in which is required  
13 by the FAA and the 7110.65?

14 THE WITNESS: I would normally expect them to be  
15 able to fulfill that function, whatever the conditions  
16 dictate.

17 MS. SIMPSON: In your opinion, what does general  
18 supervision mean?

19 THE WITNESS: Well, I think it seems to be pretty  
20 self-explanatory. It's monitoring. It's observing. It's  
21 scanning.

22 MS. SIMPSON: On the night of the accident after  
23 you determined the prevailing visibility as one mile, to the  
24 best of your knowledge was the flight crew of USAir 1016

1 issued the RVR for runway 18 right?

2 THE WITNESS: I don't know.

3 MS. SIMPSON: I'm sorry?

4 THE WITNESS: I don't know.

5 MS. SIMPSON: You stated that at the time of the  
6 accident, you were monitoring a local east position. Is  
7 that correct?

8 THE WITNESS: Yes.

9 MS. SIMPSON: During that time, was the RVR issued  
10 to any flight crews?

11 THE WITNESS: I don't recall.

12 MS. SIMPSON: Did you make any attempt to insure  
13 that the local east was issuing the RVR after the prevailing  
14 visibility was one mile?

15 THE WITNESS: I don't recall any such action.

16 MS. SIMPSON: Is there any reference in the  
17 7110.65 when to turn on the RVR?

18 THE WITNESS: Not that I'm aware of.

19 MS. SIMPSON: Is there any reference in the  
20 Facility Operation Administrative Handbook that you are  
21 aware of that specifies when to turn on the RVR?

22 THE WITNESS: Not that I'm aware of.

23 MS. SIMPSON: Are there any local directives?

24 THE WITNESS: Not that I'm aware of.

1 MS. SIMPSON: To the best of your knowledge, is  
2 there any FAA or facility document that covers this issue?

3 THE WITNESS: Again, not that I'm aware of.

4 MS. SIMPSON: And just a few questions regarding  
5 the training ASR-9. When did you arrive again at the  
6 Charlotte Airport?

7 THE WITNESS: In January of 1990.

8 MS. SIMPSON: Was ASR-9 in operation at that time?

9 THE WITNESS: No.

10 MS. SIMPSON: What radar system was in use?

11 THE WITNESS: SR-4.

12 MS. SIMPSON: And previously to arriving at  
13 Charlotte, had you ever worked with the ASR-9 before?

14 THE WITNESS: No.

15 MS. SIMPSON: What training were you given  
16 regarding the ASR-9?

17 THE WITNESS: I was given in I believe it was  
18 March of 1990, a combination of classroom and hands-on  
19 training on that ASR-9 equipment and presentation.

20 MS. SIMPSON: Was that at the facility or back at  
21 Oklahoma City?

22 THE WITNESS: In the facility.

23 MS. SIMPSON: And approximately how many hours  
24 would you say that you were trained?

1 THE WITNESS: In the classroom, I believe, was two  
2 hours. And the hands-on, I don't recall how much it was.

3 MS. SIMPSON: Have you ever been told that the  
4 ASR-9 has a limitation regarding the presentation of the  
5 depiction of weather data?

6 THE WITNESS: I don't recall any such instruction.

7 MS. SIMPSON: Is the training controllers receive  
8 any different from the training supervisors receive?

9 THE WITNESS: Not on this type of matter, it  
10 wouldn't be.

11 MS. SIMPSON: How do you determine what level the  
12 precipitation are being depicted on the radar display?

13 THE WITNESS: Well, they are set to the guidance -  
14 - they are set to controller preference and as the presence  
15 of weather dictates.

16 MS. SIMPSON: What level of precipitation is  
17 issued to pilots?

18 THE WITNESS: I don't believe I understand the  
19 question.

20 MS. SIMPSON: When you receive levels 1, 2, 3, or  
21 6, is that issued to pilots in any way at any time or is  
22 that a discretion of the controller?

23 THE WITNESS: The controller may issue weather  
24 advisors in terms of levels he receives on the ASR-9.



1 MS. SIMPSON: Is there any requirement to do so?

2 THE WITNESS: No, I don't believe so.

3 MS. SIMPSON: What about weather information that  
4 is received verbally from pilots or from personal  
5 observations, how is that disseminated?

6 THE WITNESS: Through a series -- any one of by  
7 word of mouth, by our information display system, by  
8 forwarding on to flight service station for dissemination of  
9 HIWAS, and on ATIS if it's so appropriate.

10 MS. SIMPSON: Personal observations that the  
11 control tower may make, is that given directly to flight  
12 crews?

13 THE WITNESS: Again, it may be depending on what  
14 that information was.

15 MS. SIMPSON: And what type of information would  
16 warrant that?

17 THE WITNESS: I don't know if I could give you a  
18 particular example. It would depend on the situation at the  
19 time and the professional judgment of the people involved.

20 MS. SIMPSON: How about extreme heavy rain, would  
21 you issue that to pilots?

22 THE WITNESS: I would normally say heavy rain  
23 issue to pilots depending again on the work load of the  
24 controller, his awareness of the information at the time and

1 other varying.

2 MS. SIMPSON: How about lightening?

3 THE WITNESS: I would expect again the same way,  
4 that would be the issue depending on his work load.

5 MS. SIMPSON: How about a prevailing visibility of  
6 one mile?

7 THE WITNESS: The same thing.

8 MS. SIMPSON: How about thunderstorms?

9 THE WITNESS: Again, the answer is the same.

10 MS. SIMPSON: Which is?

11 THE WITNESS: I would expect him to pass that  
12 information if he was so aware.

13 MS. SIMPSON: And do you as a supervisor give  
14 performance evaluations to controllers?

15 THE WITNESS: We don't give over-the-shoulder  
16 evaluations on a scheduled basis. We give one if  
17 performance dictates.

18 MS. SIMPSON: Have you ever advised anyone that  
19 they failed to issue weather information to pilots?

20 THE WITNESS: I have insured that controllers give  
21 weather information.

22 MS. SIMPSON: How do you do that?

23 THE WITNESS: I listen to see if they pass  
24 information along.

1 MS. SIMPSON: Have you ever monitored a controller  
2 when you saw lightening or heard thunder or saw a  
3 thunderstorm or the prevailing visibility drop below IFR?

4 THE WITNESS: I don't recall any such scenario.

5 MS. SIMPSON: Has anyone ever advised you that you  
6 failed to issue that information to pilots?

7 THE WITNESS: I don't recall that either.

8 MS. SIMPSON: Do you receive sigmets, convective  
9 sigmets in center weather advisories in the tower?

10 THE WITNESS: Yes.

11 MS. SIMPSON: And what do you do with this  
12 information?

13 THE WITNESS: We have a form that we attach the  
14 sigmet to. It gives a fuselage to read with the appropriate  
15 sigmet described and initials for each controller who issues  
16 that to initial.

17 MS. SIMPSON: Have there been broadcasters placed  
18 on the ATIS?

19 THE WITNESS: That's correct.

20 MS. SIMPSON: Do you receive verbal issuances  
21 regarding thunderstorms activity from the Atlanta CWSU  
22 Meteorologist?

23 THE WITNESS: We get a weather briefing from the  
24 center meteorologist.

1 MS. SIMPSON: What do you do with this  
2 information?

3 THE WITNESS: That's mostly used for planning our  
4 activities or planning air traffic for the day and what to  
5 expect and anticipate.

6 MS. SIMPSON: Did you get one the night of the  
7 accident?

8 THE WITNESS: I don't recall.

9 MS. SIMPSON: Is there any requirement to  
10 broadcast verbal information on ATIS?

11 THE WITNESS: Again, the answer is what we put on  
12 the ATIS is what is deemed appropriate or what is by  
13 directive that we put on the ATIS.

14 MS. SIMPSON: I have no further questions.

15 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Ms. Simpson.  
16 Mr. Salottolo.

17 MR. SALOTTOLO: Yes, Mr. Koon. First of all, how  
18 do you obtain weather information from the National Weather  
19 Service?

20 THE WITNESS: Via AWIS, which is like an auto  
21 rider.

22 MR. SALOTTOLO: Were you aware of the 1836  
23 National Weather Service observation of a thunderstorm?

24 THE WITNESS: I don't recall that particular

1 weather observation.

2 MR. SALOTTOLO: Are you normally aware of the  
3 current weather conditions?

4 THE WITNESS: Yes. Normally, the flight data  
5 specialist broadcast an AWIS on the weather he receives and  
6 the supervisor somewhat monitors the AWIS for contacts and  
7 clearings and so forth.

8 MR. SALOTTOLO: If you receive a report from the  
9 meteorologist at the Atlanta center regarding thunderstorms  
10 over the Charlotte Airport, what actions do you take based  
11 on that?

12 THE WITNESS: We would forward that information  
13 through on the ATIS. We would forward it to pilots.

14 MR. SALOTTOLO: Now is this a requirement in the  
15 handbook that this be done?

16 THE WITNESS: I believe it is.

17 MR. SALOTTOLO: So it receives the same  
18 dissemination as the center weather advisory as far as  
19 you're concerned?

20 THE WITNESS: Yes.

21 MR. SALOTTOLO: Thank you. No further questions.

22 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you. Let's see,  
23 going to the parties, the National Air Traffic Controllers  
24 Association.

1 MR. PARHAM: Thank you, Mr. Chairman.

2 Mr. Koon, as a supervisor, how many hours a month  
3 do you actually work via traffic?

4 THE WITNESS: I'm required to work at least eight  
5 hours in the radar room and eight hours in the tower cab.

6 MR. PARHAM: Do you always work all positions some  
7 time during the month?

8 THE WITNESS: Yes.

9

10 MR. PARHAM: At the night of the accident, was the  
11 CIC position combined with the area supervisor's position?

12 THE WITNESS: The CC -- the cab coordinator was  
13 combined with the area supervisor.

14 MR. PARHAM: CIC. Was the CIC position --

15 THE WITNESS: I don't believe we have a CIC. We  
16 have a CC, cab coordinator, and that was combined to the  
17 supervisor.

18 MR. PARHAM: Who has the responsibility in the  
19 tower for making sure that all required equipment is on and  
20 working?

21 THE WITNESS: The tower supervisor.

22 MR. PARHAM: If the local west controller was not  
23 aware that the prevailing visibility had dropped from six  
24 miles to one mile, would you expect him to have turned the

1 RVR on or broadcast an RVR to the arriving aircraft?

2 THE WITNESS: All the controllers in the tower are  
3 certified and qualified as visibility observers. I wouldn't  
4 necessarily expect him to turn it on. However, any  
5 equipment if he was aware that needed to be turned on, I  
6 would expect he would turn it on if he hadn't already done  
7 it.

8 MR. PARHAM: Would he be required to have turned  
9 it on or broadcast it to the controllers if the visibility  
10 was six miles?

11 THE WITNESS: Yes.

12 MR. PARHAM: Were you familiar with the terminal  
13 forecast for the shift that night?

14 THE WITNESS: I don't recall that particularly.

15 MR. PARHAM: You don't remember what the terminal  
16 forecast was at that time. Do any of the -- I'm trying to  
17 clarify what you said about the withholding clearance to a  
18 landing aircraft due to weather. Do any of the control  
19 tower personnel have the authority to withhold landing  
20 clearance or take-off clearance due to weather?

21 THE WITNESS: No.

22 MR. PARHAM: You stated that you received at the  
23 beginning of the shift a briefing from the Atlanta Center  
24 National Weather Service forecast. Is that true?

1 THE WITNESS: No, I don't believe I did say. I  
2 said, normally there is a forecast by the center weather  
3 unit. I don't recall particularly receiving one that  
4 evening.

5 MR. PARHAM: If you had received one, what are you  
6 required to do with that?

7 THE WITNESS: Well, we plan our operations  
8 accordingly by the weather information that we receive.

9 MR. PARHAM: Are you required to pass that  
10 information on to the control tower personnel?

11 THE WITNESS: Again, only to the extent that it  
12 will impact the operations that he can expect.

13 MR. PARHAM: Are you required to pass that  
14 information on to the Tracon's supervisor?

15 THE WITNESS: Normally, the Tracon supervisor is  
16 already aware of that information.

17 MR. PARHAM: As the supervisor and a previous  
18 controller, are you familiar with the CIC duties and  
19 responsibilities and familiar with Charlotte Order 7210.4  
20 dated November 11, 1993? Correction, 7220.4.

21 THE WITNESS: I know that order. I don't know  
22 exactly what paragraph you're referencing.

23 MR. PARHAM: Are you familiar with the  
24 requirements in this order that each controller be advised



1 of the visibility individually and specifically. That a  
2 statement of a blanket clearance is not acceptable?

3 THE WITNESS: Yes.

4 MR. PARHAM: I have no further questions. Thank  
5 you.

6 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Parham.  
7 Honeywell?

8 MR. THOMAS: I have no questions. Thank you.

9 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you. Airline  
10 Pilots Association.

11 MR. TULLY: I just have a few questions.

12 Good morning, Mr. Koon. At what point did you  
13 become aware that there was a thunderstorm over the field?

14 THE WITNESS: I didn't have a perception of the  
15 thunderstorm as much as I had a perception of rain.

16 MR. TULLY: You stated earlier that you did not  
17 see any lightening. Is that correct?

18 THE WITNESS: That's correct.

19 MR. TULLY: Were you aware that lightening was  
20 striking in the vicinity of the airport?

21 THE WITNESS: I heard, I believe, the local east  
22 controller say he had observed lightening. My perception  
23 was that lightening was saw in the southeast in the distance  
24 to some degree.

1 MR. TULLY: Do you recall having a conversation  
2 with the USAir Radar Control with regard to lightening?

3 THE WITNESS: Yes, I do.

4 MR. TULLY: And what did you tell U.S. Radar  
5 Control about the lightening?

6 THE WITNESS: U.S. Radar Control will commonly  
7 call repeatedly whenever there is any precipitation  
8 impacting the airport, and they particularly want to know  
9 about lightening. They need to -- as I understand, they  
10 have a requirement to clear the ramp of personnel whenever  
11 there is lightening locally.

12 So in an effort to give them a conservative answer  
13 and also in an effort to basically have them leave me alone,  
14 I answered that there was lightening nearby so they wouldn't  
15 keep calling because of our work load.

16 MR. TULLY: Do you have Exhibit 3-B, page 30?

17 THE WITNESS: Yes.

18 MR. TULLY: Pilot 22, 40 and 45, you're having a  
19 conversation with the arrival wall coordinator. Is that  
20 correct?

21 THE WITNESS: Yes.

22 MR. TULLY: What does the arrival wall coordinator  
23 say at 22, 40 and 45?

24 THE WITNESS: He says, "Any lightening?"

1 MR. TULLY: And what's your answer?

2 THE WITNESS: I said, yeah, I haven't seen any.  
3 Both guys working locals say they are seeing in an  
4 unintelligible remark, and I said, I have the engine  
5 generators on.

6 MR. TULLY: The reference to putting the engine  
7 generators on was that in part due to the fact that  
8 lightening was observed?

9 THE WITNESS: It was due because of the  
10 deteriorating weather situation of the airport.

11 MR. TULLY: Well, my point is, would heavy rain  
12 knock out the electricity or would it be lightening that  
13 would knock out the electricity?

14 THE WITNESS: Again, in part in heavy rain. I did  
15 hear the local east controller say there was lightening at  
16 southeast.

17 MR. TULLY: You make a reference to both guys  
18 working local, indicating seeing something unintelligible.  
19 I presume it's the reference to lightening. When you  
20 mention both locals have seen lightening, to whom are you  
21 referring?

22 THE WITNESS: All I particularly remember was  
23 local east.

24 MR. TULLY: You are a certified weather observer;

1 is that correct?

2 THE WITNESS: And visibility observer.

3 MR. TULLY: Visibility observer. Okay. Just a  
4 couple of questions about the ATIS, the ATIS-Zulu in  
5 particular. I asked Mr. -- I believe it was Vincent  
6 yesterday about the weather tower personnel have any  
7 knowledge of inbound aircraft with reference to what ATIS  
8 they might have. Do you have fly scripts in the tower?

9 THE WITNESS: Departure strips.

10 MR. TULLY: Departure strips. My concern is that  
11 how would you know to say broadcast an ATIS to an airplane  
12 that was inbound to the airport, an ATIS which was generated  
13 due to a special weather observation? If USAir 1016 had  
14 information Yankee and now he is on the local west control  
15 frequency inbound for the airport, how would USAir 1016 be  
16 alert to the fact that the ATIS had changed? How would he  
17 know that?

18 THE WITNESS: Normal procedures when a new ATIS is  
19 broadcast, controllers make a blanket broadcast that  
20 information or whatever is current.

21 MR. TULLY: Do you know if that occurred with  
22 reference to ATIS-Zulu on the night of the accident?

23 THE WITNESS: I don't recall particularly with  
24 Zulu whether it was or not.

1           MR. TULLY: But you would at least testify that it  
2 would be a requirement for controllers to broadcast on all  
3 frequencies that the ATIS had changed to Zulu. Is that  
4 correct?

5           THE WITNESS: That was the normal procedure.

6           MR. TULLY: When you announced -- you make a  
7 reference to announcing in a community voice visibility one  
8 mile. Do you recall saying that?

9           THE WITNESS: Yes.

10          MR. TULLY: What is that reference? Do you shout  
11 that out so that all of the tower positions know that  
12 visibility is one mile?

13          THE WITNESS: I say that with that intent. It was  
14 my belief at the time that everyone heard it.

15          MR. TULLY: So you were at least operating on the  
16 impression that the local west controller knew the  
17 visibility was one mile.

18          THE WITNESS: At that time, yes.

19          MR. TULLY: That was your impression?

20          THE WITNESS: Yes.

21          MR. TULLY: I have no other questions.

22          CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Just to follow up on that  
23 last question, again, you may have already addressed this.  
24 But when you say tower vis is one mile, are there any

1 established procedures for an acknowledgement from the  
2 controllers working traffic to acknowledge that they heard  
3 your remark?

4 THE WITNESS: No, I don't believe so.

5 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: USAir?

6 MR. SHARP: Mr. Koon, could you give us your  
7 recollection of a development of the weather just prior to  
8 the accident, just within a couple of minutes before that?

9 THE WITNESS: There wasn't a lot of development  
10 that we perceived at all, except that we were going from  
11 good weather to heavy rain in a very short period.

12 MR. SHARP: Could you define how short a period  
13 that might be?

14 THE WITNESS: A matter of a few minutes.

15 MR. SHARP: We have nothing further, Mr. Chairman.

16 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you. Douglas  
17 Aircraft Company.

18 MR. LUND: No questions. Thank you, Mr. Chairman.

19 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Pratt & Whitney.

20 MR. YOUNG: No questions. Thank you.

21 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Association of Flight  
22 Attendants.

23 MS. GILMER: No questions. Thank you.

24 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: International Association

1 of Machinists.

2 MR. GOGLIA: No questions.

3 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Dispatchers Union.

4 MR. SCHUETZ: No questions, Mr. Chairman.

5 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you. National  
6 Weather Service.

7 MR. KUESSNER: No questions.

8 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you. Federal  
9 Aviation Administration.

10 MR. DONNER: Just one, sir.

11 MR. DONNER: Mr. Koon, do you believe that the  
12 pilots of flight 1016 were aware of the weather conditions?

13 THE WITNESS: I believe they were, yes.

14 MR. DONNER: What do you base that on?

15 THE WITNESS: They've been told by the final radar  
16 controller they had been changed from a visual approach to  
17 an ILS approach because of rain on the airport or in the  
18 vicinity of the airport. They had been advised by the local  
19 west controller of the windshear conditions.

20 MR. DONNER: Thank you. No further questions.

21 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Donner.  
22 Let's see, any more questions from the technical panel? Mr.  
23 Feith.

24 MR. FEITH: Just a few questions, sir.

1                   When you determined the visibility was one mile,  
2 was that again before or just at the time of the accident?

3                   THE WITNESS: Some minutes before.

4                   MR. FEITH: Where were you in the tower cab as far  
5 as your relationship between the two local controllers?  
6 Where were you standing or sitting at that time?

7                   THE WITNESS: I was toward the rear of the tower,  
8 somewhat centrally located, again connected to the  
9 supervisory console by my headsets.

10                  MR. FEITH: Were you in close proximity to those  
11 two local controllers?

12                  THE WITNESS: Not close, no.

13                  MR. FEITH: What would you describe the work load  
14 at the time of the accident?

15                  THE WITNESS: Light to perhaps becoming moderate.

16                  MR. FEITH: Is it noisy in the tower cab?

17                  THE WITNESS: Not particularly.

18                  MR. FEITH: So when you made this community  
19 announcement about the visibility being one mile, is it a  
20 good assumption that you just assumed that everybody got  
21 that information?

22                  THE WITNESS: That was my belief at the time.

23                  MR. FEITH: Considering that fact, would you have  
24 expected the local positions to then turn on the RVR?



1 THE WITNESS: I wouldn't necessarily expect them  
2 to turn it on, except in the context that if there are  
3 equipment or anything that needed to be done that had not  
4 been done, they would normally do it.

5 MR. FEITH: Mr. Ayers stated in earlier testimony  
6 that a meteorological impact study was issued for Charlotte  
7 on the day of the accident. Were you aware of this report?

8 THE WITNESS: I don't recall that particularly.

9 MR. FEITH: If it was issued, how would you have  
10 received that information?

11 THE WITNESS: There is different ways. Sometimes  
12 there's a conference call between the radar room supervisors  
13 and the Center Weather Service. Sometimes it's forwarded by  
14 the area manager into Tracon.

15 MR. FEITH: Were you aware of that report after  
16 the accident?

17 THE WITNESS: No.

18 MR. FEITH: Were you ever aware of it up until  
19 today?

20 THE WITNESS: No.

21 MR. FEITH: Is there any historical problems with  
22 the LLWAS system at Charlotte?

23 THE WITNESS: None that I'm particularly or  
24 personally aware of. I know that there are reports of some

1 problems with it.

2 MR. FEITH: Do you know of any problems on the day  
3 of the accident?

4 THE WITNESS: No, none.

5 MR. FEITH: How about any conditions regarding the  
6 LLWAS system and its operation, i.e., being that the  
7 sensors, boundary sensors being sheltered because of their  
8 location?

9 THE WITNESS: There's nothing that I'm aware of in  
10 that regard.

11 MR. FEITH: Are you aware of it today based on  
12 information determined during the course of the  
13 investigation?

14 THE WITNESS: To some degree, from what I've read  
15 in the paper.

16 MR. FEITH: Do you have any sense of how  
17 frequently LLWAS alerts are given to pilots?

18 THE WITNESS: They are normally given when they  
19 are on.

20 MR. FEITH: Is the frequency high, medium, low? I  
21 mean, do you get a lot of LLWAS alerts here at Charlotte?

22 THE WITNESS: I don't know if I can give you a  
23 quantity of answers. If conditions are such that there are  
24 windshear alerts being generated, then they are certainly --

1 MR. FEITH: Are you aware of any unsafe condition  
2 reports filed on the LLWAS system?

3 THE WITNESS: Again, I'm not personally aware of  
4 them. I think there probably have been some.

5 MR. FEITH: No further questions, Mr. Chairman.

6 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Feith.

7 Mr. Laynor.

8 MR. LAYNOR: No questions.

9 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Mr. Clark.

10 MR. CLARK: Mr. Koon, I think you stated earlier  
11 that the heavy rain started or developed very quickly. Were  
12 you aware that the local controller east was reporting heavy  
13 rain about four minutes before the accident?

14 THE WITNESS: I don't recall that particularly,  
15 no.

16 MR. CLARK: If he were reporting heavy rain from  
17 his observation, should that have been related to you?

18 THE WITNESS: Well, in the sense that we're all in  
19 the same tower and all looking at the same conditions  
20 outside the window, he may or may not feel that need.

21 MR. CLARK: Then from your observations, your  
22 judgment, then there was no heavy rain four minutes prior to  
23 the accident?

24 THE WITNESS: I'm not sure if I could say that it

1 was that time frame. The rain, again, came upon us very  
2 suddenly. We had all of a sudden a higher work load in the  
3 tower. I don't know exactly in terms of minutes before the  
4 accident when it impacted us.

5 MR. CLARK: But you had no conversations with  
6 local controller east about the rain being heavy or  
7 developing?

8 THE WITNESS: No.

9 MR. CLARK: Then about 30 or 40 seconds later, the  
10 local -- let me refer to Exhibit 3-B, page 64. Do you have  
11 that page?

12 THE WITNESS: Yes, I do.

13 MR. CLARK: The second transcript down, they have  
14 "3733 local controller again reported Piedmont 3211 that  
15 heavy rain was on the airport." If he is reporting heavy  
16 rain on the airport, would it be normal to relay that  
17 information to you or to a local controller west?

18 THE WITNESS: Well, like I said earlier, if we're  
19 all looking at the same weather, all of us in the tower  
20 together, I don't think he would particularly turn to the  
21 person next to him and say, "It's raining heavy."

22 MR. CLARK: It would be intuitive to him that  
23 whatever situation was out there, everybody would be aware  
24 of it?

1 THE WITNESS: Yes.

2 MR. CLARK: And in a long developing situation, in  
3 a four to five minute time frame that certainly everybody in  
4 the tower cab or the controller would be aware of that  
5 situation?

6 THE WITNESS: Yes, that would be my feeling.

7 MR. CLARK: And then each one of you may make your  
8 own assessment of whether it was heavy or moderate or light?

9 THE WITNESS: To some degree, yes.

10 MR. CLARK: Were you aware from the local  
11 controller west position that two aircraft were holding for  
12 the storm?

13 THE WITNESS: In this course of events, I'm aware  
14 of that now. I'm not sure if I knew it at the time or where  
15 I've learned that since. I'm not sure exactly.

16 MR. CLARK: You're not sure if you were aware of  
17 that developing situation at that time?

18 THE WITNESS: No.

19 MR. CLARK: Would that be a normal situation in  
20 which a local controller would report to you that he had  
21 aircraft holding for a storm?

22 THE WITNESS: Not necessarily.

23 MR. CLARK: That's just in the normal flow of  
24 business?

1 THE WITNESS: Yes.

2 MR. CLARK: When the rain intensified to the  
3 north, I think you testified earlier you're not sure if you  
4 remember how far you could observe. I think you testified  
5 that you could see the end of the runway.

6 THE WITNESS: As I recall, I believe I could.

7 MR. CLARK: Could you see the two aircraft holding  
8 at the end of the runway at the same time?

9 THE WITNESS: I think I remember seeing aircraft  
10 down there.

11 MR. CLARK: I have no further questions.

12 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Clark.  
13 Mr. Schleede.

14 MR. SCHLEEDE: Yes, sir. In follow up to one of  
15 the questions Mr. Clark asked, did you say that they work  
16 load of the time of this accident was high in the tower?

17 THE WITNESS: No.

18 MR. SCHLEEDE: Oh, I thought --

19 THE WITNESS: I said light, but perhaps becoming  
20 moderate.

21 MR. SCHLEEDE: Could you just summarize briefly  
22 for us what the responsibilities of the tower are for  
23 dissemination of weather to pilots, such as Charlotte Tower?

24 THE WITNESS: Again, we are responsible for

1 forwarding any pertinent information on the airport  
2 condition, being weather or any other number of things we  
3 would forward to the pilots.

4 MR. SCHLEEDE: This may be redundant to some of  
5 the earlier questions, but I need to understand this. Would  
6 you consider visibility going from six miles to one mile  
7 pertinent?

8 THE WITNESS: Yes.

9 MR. SCHLEEDE: How about a level 3 showing up on  
10 the ASR-9 on the final approach? Would that be something  
11 that would be pertinent to pass to the pilots?

12 THE WITNESS: As far as description of the levels,  
13 I'm not sure. Precipitation would generally be done. As  
14 far as levels, that may or may not be done.

15 MR. SCHLEEDE: May or may not be. Is that  
16 discretionary?

17 THE WITNESS: Discretionary to some degree,  
18 considering the work load and the size of the weather.  
19 Probably too many things to just sit here and tell you.

20 MR. SCHLEEDE: Well, I'm not a controller and  
21 don't have any experience in it. So help me along here.  
22 The transcript reveals that the approach controller told  
23 USAir on the 1016 -- and I'm paraphrasing -- may get some  
24 rain just south of the field. There might be a little bit

1 coming off north. Just expect ILS now, amend your altitude,  
2 blah, blah, blah.

3 His testimony was that that was in response to a,  
4 I believe -- I may be wrong -- the VIP-3 popping up when the  
5 airplane was on downwind. Do you recall that?

6 THE WITNESS: No, I don't.

7 MR. SCHLEEDE: Do you recall him testifying to  
8 that?

9 THE WITNESS: No.

10 MR. SCHLEEDE: If he had seen a VIP-3 at that  
11 point, would this be the proper phraseology to use to relay  
12 the rain information to the pilot?

13 THE WITNESS: To my knowledge, it is not a  
14 requirement that we describe weather in terms of the levels.  
15 The controller may use the levels, but I don't think it's a  
16 requirement.

17 MR. SCHLEEDE: As a supervisor, what do you expect  
18 the controllers to do when he sees a level 3 or level 4 on  
19 his ASR-9 in the path of the airplane? Do you expect him to  
20 describe that with the level or just describe it in a  
21 general sense?

22 THE WITNESS: I would expect him to use his  
23 professional judgment and describe it in a way that it can  
24 be best used by the pilot.



1 MR. SCHLEEDE: But I'm asking, what would you  
2 expect him to say as a supervisor? What would you expect  
3 his phraseology to be to pass that information to the pilot?

4 THE WITNESS: Again, I would simply expect him to  
5 describe it in the best manner that he could. I wouldn't  
6 say that precisely he would have to use the levels or not.

7 MR. SCHLEEDE: Do you know what a level 3 pertains  
8 to as far as intensity of rain?

9 THE WITNESS: I know that the levels correspond to  
10 the National Weather Service levels.

11 MR. SCHLEEDE: And what would that be for level 3?

12 THE WITNESS: I couldn't quote it to you. The  
13 only thing the controllers -- the only thing that ASR-9  
14 would measure is precipitation. It won't measure -- it  
15 won't give or term any other phenomenon. I couldn't quote  
16 you of what it corresponds to.

17 MR. SCHLEEDE: So you're not aware of what the  
18 rain and precipitation level would be of a level 3 on an  
19 ASR-9?

20 THE WITNESS: None. Not to my immediate  
21 knowledge, no.

22 MR. SCHLEEDE: Are you trained to operate the  
23 ASR-9 radar as a controller?

24 THE WITNESS: Yes.

1 MR. SCHLEEDE: Have there been any changes  
2 implemented in the procedures or policies at Charlotte  
3 Towers since the accident?

4 THE WITNESS: None that I'm aware.

5 MR. SCHLEEDE: Do you believe that the  
6 dissemination of weather by Charlotte Tower to Flight 1016 -  
7 - USAir 1016 was in accordance with established procedures?

8 THE WITNESS: I believe the air crew had the  
9 information of the weather of the airport.

10 MR. SCHLEEDE: My question is do you believe that  
11 the dissemination of weather by the approach control and the  
12 local controller were in accordance with established  
13 procedures for the tower?

14 THE WITNESS: I can't speak to what the approach  
15 controller was doing. The tower controller, to the extent  
16 that he had the knowledge, was doing his job. If he didn't  
17 know the visibility was one mile, I can't address that far.

18 MR. SCHLEEDE: Well, regarding that issue, you  
19 said, I believe, that you expected or assumed that they had  
20 heard your announcement of it being one mile. Have there  
21 been any changes in procedures since then to verify that  
22 your announcement of one mile or announcement of a  
23 visibility is, in fact, received by the appropriate people?

24 THE WITNESS: I don't believe there has been any

1 change in published procedures, no.

2 MR. SCHLEEDE: Do you think there should be some  
3 changes in the procedures to insure that the local  
4 controller gets the weather information or the visibility  
5 information?

6 THE WITNESS: That would be something that could  
7 be -- that I would be agreeable to be addressed. I don't  
8 know if I would say conclusively now that it would or would  
9 not.

10 MR. SCHLEEDE: Have you changed your personal  
11 procedures to verify that when you pass on restrictions of  
12 visibility that they are, in fact, received?

13 THE WITNESS: I may be more aware of that issue,  
14 yes.

15 MR. SCHLEEDE: Have you changed your procedures in  
16 your current operations?

17 THE WITNESS: I don't know if I've changed. I've  
18 made myself more aware.

19 MR. SCHLEEDE: I'm not sure I understand what you  
20 mean, "more aware?"

21 THE WITNESS: More aware of acknowledgement of any  
22 information that I pass to the controllers.

23 MR. SCHLEEDE: To your knowledge, has there been  
24 any critique of the Charlotte Tower operation as a result of

1 the accident by either regional or headquarter's quality  
2 assurance group?

3 THE WITNESS: Not that I'm aware of.

4 MR. SCHLEEDE: You're not aware of any visits by  
5 any special teams to evaluate procedures and policies since  
6 the accident?

7 THE WITNESS: Again, not that I'm aware of.

8 MR. SCHLEEDE: Thank you. I have no further  
9 questions.

10 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Schleede.  
11 Just a very brief question, Mr. Koon. What is the distance  
12 from the control tower to the threshold of runway 18 right?  
13 What is that distance?

14 THE WITNESS: I'm not sure. I couldn't quote you  
15 that distance from here.

16 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Could you give me an  
17 approximate distance?

18 THE WITNESS: It's probably three quarters of a  
19 mile, half mile to three quarters of a mile.

20 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Very good. Any other  
21 questions?

22 (No response.)

23 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. James  
24 Koon, for your cooperation with us. You may step down.

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24

(Witness excused.)

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: I believe what we will do now is take about a ten minute break before proceeding with the next witness, who is Captain Michael Greenlee. So we'll break for about ten minutes.

(Whereupon, a brief recess was taken.)

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Please come to order. The next witness is Captain Michael Greenlee. Captain Greenlee, would you please take the witness stand. Captain Greenlee will be questioned by Ms. Renee Mills and Dr. Barry Strauch.

(Witness testimony continues on next page.)

1

2

3

4

5 CAPTAIN MICHAEL GREENLEE, CAPTAIN - FLIGHT 1016,

6 USAir, INC., PITTSBURGH, PENNSYLVANIA

7

8 Whereupon,

9

MICHAEL GREENLEE,

10 was called as a witness by and on behalf of NTSB, and, after

11 having been duly sworn, was examined and testified on his

12 oath as follows:

13

14 MR. SCHLEEDE: Captain Greenlee, could we have your

15 full name and business address for our record?

16 THE WITNESS: Yes. Michael Reese Greenlee.

17 Business address is USAir.

18 MR. SCHLEEDE: What position do you hold with

19 USAir?

20 THE WITNESS: I'm a captain on the DC-9.

21 MR. SCHLEEDE: How long have you held that

22 position as captain on the DC-9?

23 THE WITNESS: Approximately four years.

24 MR. SCHLEEDE: Could you briefly describe your

1 education and training experience that qualifies you for  
2 your present position?

3 THE WITNESS: I've been flying for quite a few  
4 years. I started flying at a very young age. My father was  
5 a pilot. I soloed on my 16th birthday and continued to fly  
6 through high school. Went to college at Case Western  
7 Reserve University and studied electrical engineering for  
8 two years. I continued to fly. After two years, I  
9 transferred to Embry-Riddle Aeronautical University in  
10 Daytona Beach, where I received my commercial in instrument  
11 and multi-engine ratings.

12 At the same time I was going to school at Embry-  
13 Riddle, I began to work for a gentleman down there as a  
14 flight instructor at Ormond Beach. I received my certified  
15 flight instructor, my instrument instructor and my multi-  
16 engine instructor from him.

17 I flew approximately 700 hours at that point in  
18 Piper Aztec giving primarily advanced instructions to  
19 instrument students, small engine students and a couple of  
20 airline transport students.

21 At the same time I was in Florida, I worked part  
22 time down in Miami for a DC-6 operator. I flew as the first  
23 officer down there for a couple of years. In 1979, in late  
24 '79, early '80, I believe, I went back up to Ohio, got a job

1 as a single pilot, IFR charter pilot, primarily flying night  
2 freight near Columbus, Ohio. I was also the chief flight  
3 instructor for the same company and the director of their  
4 charter marketing. That was near London, Ohio.

5           Shortly after that, I went to work for a company  
6 called "Ohio Aviation," which is a beach craft dealership in  
7 Dayton, Ohio. A similar job as a charter captain, single  
8 pilot IFR once again, but primarily we operated two pilots  
9 at that time in a corporate type of charter. I was also in  
10 charge of their charter marketing and sales.

11           In 1981, I joined the Air Force Reserves, the 906  
12 Tactical Fighter Group at Wright Patterson, Dayton, Ohio.  
13 Went to pilot training in 1982 in Columbus, Mississippi. I  
14 was there for a year. I was a distinguished graduate. I  
15 believe second or third out of a class that started out as  
16 68 people and we graduated 42.

17           Went back to my squadron and spent some time in  
18 the back seat of F-4 while I was awaiting assignment. Went  
19 to Fighter Lead-in School for ten weeks, which is basic  
20 gunnery and basic air to air. Then I spent six months  
21 learning how to fly the McDonald Douglas F-4-D. Got back  
22 from that and flew regular at the squadron every day until I  
23 was hired at USAir in 1985.

24           Started USAir as a first officer on the 737-3 and



1 200 aircraft. Stayed there until they split the fleet.  
2 They operated the airplanes on a separate bid at one point,  
3 and I went to the 737-200. In 1989, I took about a four  
4 month break and went to F-16 school for my squadron. Got  
5 checked out in the F-16-A block 10 model.

6 Came back in January and checked out as a captain  
7 on the DC-9, and have been a captain since then, except for  
8 about a six or seven month period when I was in the right  
9 seat of the DC-9 due to downsizing.

10 MR. SCHLEEDE: I believe you mentioned some of  
11 your FAA ratings. Could you give us your FAA ratings?

12 THE WITNESS: I've got an airlines transport pilot  
13 rating. And the prior FAA ratings, I went through private  
14 commercial instrument, multi-engine CFI, II, multi-I.

15 MR. SCHLEEDE: Approximately how much total flying  
16 time do you have?

17 THE WITNESS: Between 9,000 and 9,100 hours.

18 MR. SCHLEEDE: And about how much total would you  
19 have in the DC-9?

20 THE WITNESS: Approximately 2,000 hours, I  
21 believe.

22 MR. SCHLEEDE: How much of that would be as  
23 captain?

24 THE WITNESS: Oh, probably 1,500, 1,600 hours.

1 MR. SCHLEEDE: Thank you very much, Captain  
2 Greenlee. Ms. Mills will continue the questioning.

3 MS. MILLS: Good morning, Captain Greenlee.

4 THE WITNESS: Good morning.

5 MS. MILLS: Thank you for sharing that with us. I  
6 would now like to shift your attention to the day of the  
7 accident. You'd been flying earlier in the day and picked  
8 the aircraft up in Charlotte.

9 THE WITNESS: That's correct.

10 MS. MILLS: Did that aircraft have airborne  
11 windshear warning?

12 THE WITNESS: I'm sorry, ma'am? I didn't hear  
13 you.

14 MS. MILLS: Did that aircraft have airborne  
15 windshear warning?

16 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am.

17 MS. MILLS: When you picked up the aircraft in  
18 Charlotte, did you perform a ground test of the windshear  
19 warning?

20 THE WITNESS: Yes, I did. When you pick an  
21 airplane up in the middle of the day like that, you do  
22 what's called an intermediate acceptance check. Basically,  
23 check the major things in the cockpit. And the windshear  
24 alert system is one of the test items.

1 MS. MILLS: Would you describe that test for us,  
2 please?

3 THE WITNESS: Sure. The warning consists of two  
4 lights and an oral warning, an amber warning or caution  
5 light, and a red warning light. There's two of those on  
6 each side of the cockpit. There's an oral windshear  
7 warning. Then up on the top of the aircraft in the cockpit  
8 is a test button. You hold the test button in and you check  
9 the lights that they alternate and flash, and then you get  
10 the windshear warning over the speaker.

11 MS. MILLS: Was that test satisfactory?

12 THE WITNESS: Yes, it was.

13 MS. MILLS: What was the condition of the airplane  
14 prior to your departure from Charlotte regarding maintenance  
15 items, minimum equipment items and what not?

16 THE WITNESS: The aircraft was clean of any  
17 minimum equipment items and there were no write ups on the  
18 aircraft.

19 MS. MILLS: You flew the aircraft from Charlotte  
20 to Columbia. Please share with us your recollection of all  
21 of the events of the flight of 1016 from Columbia to  
22 Charlotte.

23 THE WITNESS: We got down to Columbia and had  
24 approximately 40 minutes on the ground. At that time, we

1       went into the terminal and got something to eat, brought the  
2       food back to the airplane. I had my sandwich, and First  
3       Officer Hayes ate half of his and saved the rest for  
4       Charlotte.

5               At that time, I got the flight release papers, the  
6       weather packet with the note-ems and all the pertinent  
7       information for the flight and checked the flight plan and  
8       signed it. Everything was normal. Got to the airplane.  
9       Did the pre-start check list, down the line, we call it.  
10      Then at that point, we had probably ten minutes before  
11      departure.

12             When departure time rolled around, they gave us a  
13      count, and we pushed back. We had our clearance and taxied  
14      out to the runway. The departure out of Columbia was  
15      uneventful. The weather was quite good, as it was  
16      throughout the day. We were in primarily visual conditions  
17      for the entire flight up to the Charlotte area. I believe  
18      we were at 10,000 feet and some scattered clouds and typical  
19      summertime hayes as we headed up to Charlotte.

20             Approximately 40 to 45 miles from Charlotte, I  
21      checked the weather and got what I believe was information  
22      Yankee at the Charlotte Airport. They were calling, I  
23      believe, 5500 feet scattered clouds with eight miles  
24      visibility, I believe. The winds were out of the southeast

1 at, I believe, seven or eight knots. They were operating on  
2 18 right, 18 left and runway 23.

3           Shortly after that, we did the preliminary landing  
4 check list. It consists of setting the airplane up  
5 basically for arrival, rechecking the weight, setting the  
6 bug speeds, and that type of thing.

7           We called in range to Charlotte. At probably 35  
8 miles out as we're heading up the 232 degree radial into  
9 Charlotte, we contacted approach control. At the time we  
10 contacted approach, we were headed at the airport, and I did  
11 notice a small cell south, just south of the VOR. The VOR  
12 is about two miles south of the end of the runway of 18  
13 right.

14           Continued to monitor the cell. At one point, we  
15 deviated slightly around a fair weather accumululus cloud just  
16 for passenger comfort. And then as we headed towards  
17 Charlotte, on the radio I asked the controller if he was  
18 planning on turning us, because we had a cell out in front  
19 of us. And I believe he asked me how far ahead that cell  
20 was. I believe it was about 15 miles. He said, well, I'll  
21 turn you well in advance of that. And, in fact, we were  
22 given a turn to the north to set us up on a downwind to the  
23 west of the field in just a few short seconds later.

24           We began to descend. Probably the first descent

1 was from 10,000 feet down to 6,000 feet. As we went past  
2 the airport, we could look down and see the airport from the  
3 west. Nothing had changed much in my perception.

4 Ultimately, we were told to expect a visual  
5 approach. We were vectored. Continued to be vectored  
6 north. And, in fact, at one point, we were clear down to  
7 2300 feet, which would have been consistent with a visual as  
8 the final approach altitude is 2300 feet.

9 Just prior to reaching 3,000 feet, I believe the  
10 approach controller said, we'll tell you what -- I think he  
11 said, we've got some rain to the south and I believe some  
12 coming off to the north. So maintain three. As soon as we  
13 get you outside the marker, we're going to turn you on for  
14 an ILS to 18 right.

15 At that point, we're still in visual conditions.  
16 I acknowledged the clearance and we started our turn. At  
17 some point on the approach, I told First Officer Hayes that  
18 if we had to go around for any reason, we would go out to  
19 the west. We had just come from there. The weather was  
20 good. It was clear. And, of course, we had that cell off  
21 the end of the runway, and we weren't going to fly runway  
22 heading for the reason.

23 Once we were given our base turns, we could look  
24 over and see the airport. First Officer Hayes was flying,

1 turned the final, and were given clearance for the approach.

2 At that point, we looked out and could still see  
3 the airport. I told First Officer Hayes that we needed to  
4 stay heads up for windshear due to the convective activity  
5 to the south of the airport. At some point, I saw two other  
6 aircraft. I believe I saw them on a TCAS out in front of  
7 us.

8 I was also running the radar to optimize the  
9 picture of the cell that was in front of us. I had pretty  
10 much scanned the area and determined that that was the only  
11 cell. And at that point, I've got the radar tilt to  
12 optimize that picture by having about a quarter of the top  
13 of the scope with ground return so that we can get a nice  
14 picture to the south.

15 I was operating with the Charlotte VOR on my side  
16 to keep situational awareness on where the cell was, because  
17 that gives me a distance to the VOR, and First Officer Hayes  
18 had the ILS dialed up. We continued. I asked for ride  
19 reports from the two aircraft that I had seen on the TCAS.  
20 And, in fact, at one point, I believe the tower said that  
21 they had a smooth ride.

22 Went on down. Everything appeared to be normal.  
23 We got to the marker. And at some point, I told First  
24 Officer Hayes, we had basically finished our briefing, that

1 we had already started, what the decision height was for 18  
2 right. We continued down. And inside the marker, I'm not  
3 sure exactly where, we started to pick up some light rain.  
4 The still smooth ride and the speeds were consistent and  
5 pretty normal approach.

6 I remember seeing that the light rain was -- the  
7 visibility wasn't quite as good as it had been before, but I  
8 had no reason to believe that when we got down it wouldn't  
9 be quite easy to see the runway. It did restrict visibility  
10 maybe to a couple of miles or something like that.

11 A few seconds after that and from this point, my  
12 timing are a little jumbled. Some time after that, it began  
13 to rain extremely hard. I remember I said, here, I'll give  
14 you the wipers. At some point there, I turned on the  
15 wipers.

16 I remember looking out the windshield and seeing  
17 that well we're not going to see the runway. A second or so  
18 later, First Officer Hayes mentioned, well, there's -- I  
19 think he said -- one of us said, there's plus 20. Or he  
20 said, there's plus ten. Meaning, he saw an increase of ten  
21 knots. And I said, "Roger, you're plus 20." And what he  
22 meant, our approach speed was the bug plus ten.

23 So we were already at a 132, and he meant it went  
24 up to a 142. I said, confirm that, basically saying the



1 same thing to Roger, "You're bug plus 20." Just a few  
2 seconds after that, I determined that -- we received a  
3 couple of wind reports, some steady state winds out of the  
4 east, southeast at 19 knots, I believe. And listening to  
5 the steady state winds picking up a little bit, still on a  
6 smooth ride with the heavy rain, I did hear a windshear  
7 alert at some point.

8 Just after that, I told First Officer Hayes to go  
9 around. I was thinking about the obvious visibility, that I  
10 knew we weren't going to see the runway at the decision  
11 height. And it is my practice in flying the northeast in  
12 the wintertime, I don't continue an approach if I know I'm  
13 not going to get down and see something at the decision  
14 height or the MDA.

15 So I ordered him to go around. We had a wet  
16 runway and strong -- what I believed to be steady state  
17 winds out of the east, southeast, and just told him to go  
18 around.

19 At that point, I reported that we were on the go,  
20 and I told Phil to take it out to the right. I remembered  
21 seeing everything I wanted to see. I saw the power coming  
22 up, the nose was coming up towards 15 degrees. And I  
23 started voicing the missed approach or go around procedures,  
24 which is a practice of mine. You don't do missed approaches

1 all the time.

2 So I started going through the procedures, which  
3 are max power, flaps 15. And then if we would have gotten  
4 to it, positive rate, gear up instead of the spoiler.

5 I remember voicing max power, and he parroted that  
6 and flaps 15. Just a few seconds after that, we just  
7 dropped. I've never had a sensation like that of just like  
8 having the rug pulled out from under you after such a smooth  
9 ride.

10 We dropped down, and I remember calling, "firewall  
11 power." I heard the terrain warning. At that point, I  
12 reached up and pushed the throttles towards firewall power,  
13 and I took the yoke with my other hand. This all happened  
14 pretty quick.

15 The airplane just continued to sink. At one  
16 point, I remember getting the stickshaker and thinking for a  
17 moment that that would be good, because this is our  
18 emergency procedure to go to firewall power and pull to the  
19 incipient stickshaker.

20 I looked at the air speed at some point, and  
21 realized that we couldn't accept the slow speed that we had.  
22 It was decreasing very rapidly. Just a fraction of a second  
23 later, I looked out at the airplane and I see that the rain  
24 has let up and I'm looking up at the trees and a small hill.

1 And I realize that we're not going to be able to climb over  
2 that.

3 So at that point, my focus was just to keep the  
4 nose of the airplane up as best we could and keep the wings  
5 level and try and control the aircraft. The first impact  
6 that I felt was not very heavy, but I recall it did pitch  
7 the nose down some. I pulled the nose back up and then we  
8 hit real hard. Real hard impact.

9 At that point, just kept holding on. And the  
10 third impact we came to rest in the street there near the  
11 airport. I remember seeing everything and being alert. I  
12 remember when we came out from the rain and seeing a split  
13 in the trees, going through that, and then making the  
14 impacts.

15 All we could do or all I tried to do was to just  
16 and try to continue to control the airplane. Once we came  
17 to a stop, I started to unfasten my harness, and I looked  
18 over at First Officer Hayes, and he was alert and trying to  
19 get out of his seat too.

20 I turned around and recall looking at the cockpit  
21 door and it seemed slightly ajar. I reached back to the  
22 right and pushed at the door, and it kind of fell away and  
23 there was nothing back there.

24 At that point, I got up out of my seat and walked

1 out that direction and got out of the airplane. I stood on  
2 the ground for just a second and I turned around, and here  
3 comes First Officer Hayes out the airplane and he fell and  
4 had said something about that he didn't think he could walk.

5 Also at that point, I recall seeing the two flight  
6 attendants, Rich and Shelly, and Shelly obviously was unable  
7 to walk also. So at that point, Rich and I helped Shelly  
8 and Phil over across -- there was a road there that we  
9 helped them across and sat them down.

10 Now at some point, Shelly -- who hurt her knee  
11 very badly. It was a real nasty looking, I believe a  
12 compound fracture. She looked up at me and said that she  
13 thought she was going to bleed to death. And I looked down  
14 at the wound and told her that -- I just shook my head and  
15 told her, no, you're not.

16 At that point, Rich and I went back towards the  
17 airplane. When I got back to the airplane, I remember just  
18 looking around. I was a little disoriented, because I was  
19 looking behind the cockpit to find the rest of the aircraft  
20 and there was just nothing back there, but I could see the  
21 path through the woods.

22 I couldn't find Karen, who was the flight  
23 attendant in the back. So I told him to go around to our  
24 left, as we faced the aircraft was the cockpit, and I went

1 around to the right. As I worked my way around the right  
2 side of the airplane, I was looking for anybody, that maybe  
3 I could help or anything, and I tried to work my way and  
4 find the fuselage of the airplane.

5 All I remember seeing is a huge fireball that was  
6 extremely hot and just kind of a rumbling noise from the  
7 fire. I kept trying to work my way around that. I'm sure  
8 at this point that that was the fuselage, and I never  
9 thought to look up to see the tail as I've seen in pictures  
10 since that time.

11 I continued to work my way back, and I saw a few  
12 folks that I obviously couldn't help. As I got back into  
13 the woods, I found Karen, and she was standing there, and  
14 she had obviously burnt her forearms pretty badly, but she  
15 was alert and walking. So I walked her around the front of  
16 the airplane and kind of pointed her to where everybody else  
17 was.

18 At some point, I met back up with Rich, and  
19 someone had heard voices inside the house that was close to  
20 the airplane. We went to the front door, and there was  
21 another person, a third person, and I'm not sure if it was a  
22 passenger or a neighbor. I had thought immediately, oh,  
23 there must be somebody home. I knew that parts of the  
24 aircraft had hit, and I wasn't quite sure what.

1           Rich, I believe, kicked the door in, the front  
2 door, and we walked inside. There was a door immediately to  
3 the right into a garage that had a pane of glass in it. I  
4 remember looking at that and seeing that the nose wheel was  
5 in there. We heard some voices. We tried to open the door  
6 and it wouldn't open very far. Maybe only -- I don't know --  
7 - enough to maybe stick your head in there, but it was  
8 obvious that it was quite a jumble of things inside that  
9 garage.

10           We couldn't get in, and I don't recall what  
11 precipitated us leaving the house, except that there was  
12 obviously no way in to those folks through that way. So we  
13 went back out of the house.

14           At that point, I remember walking back towards  
15 where people were and looking at people, making sure  
16 everyone is -- I was looking for people that weren't  
17 conscious and things like that. Everybody pretty much was  
18 fairly alert. That's when I saw the first paramedic, I  
19 believe, or fireman or something. I think it was a  
20 paramedic.

21           He asked me if I wanted anything, and I remembered  
22 from some training in the Air Force that they said if you  
23 ever had to punch out and you didn't think that you had  
24 internal injuries to drink water and it would help with

1 shock. I don't know if that's the case, but I told him I  
2 wanted two glasses of water, and he produced them real fast,  
3 and I drank them, and I did feel better and more alert.

4 He told me I needed to sit down, but it was about  
5 that point that I noticed that my shins where beat up pretty  
6 bad, and I had sustained bruises and cuts and other things.  
7 I remember initially sitting down and then thinking that if  
8 I continue to sit here, my legs are going to get real tight  
9 and I'm not going to be able to walk. So I got back up and  
10 went back to the airplane.

11 At that point, I recall seeing, starting to maybe  
12 take things in a little more. I saw some power lines down.  
13 I saw the house, and I was concerned that there might be  
14 some type of explosion or I was concerned that someone would  
15 try and move something and cause some type of cave in or  
16 something like that.

17 So I told, I believe, Rich and some other people  
18 that were over there, that we better get back from the  
19 airplane. At that point, the trucks were there. So we got  
20 back from the airplane, and very shortly thereafter, I was  
21 put in an ambulance with First Officer Hayes and Shelly  
22 Markwith and taken to the hospital emergency room.

23 MS. MILLS: Thank you for sharing that with us.  
24 Let's go back and walk through this then procedurally from

1 Columbia. Now, you said you got flight papers for the  
2 flight.

3 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am.

4 MS. MILLS: Was that in Columbia or did you get  
5 the flight papers in Charlotte for both legs?

6 THE WITNESS: No, ma'am. I got the papers in  
7 Columbia.

8 MS. MILLS: Did you hear this weather information  
9 with First Officer Hayes?

10 THE WITNESS: Yes, I did. I noticed right off the  
11 first flight of the day, that First Officer Hayes would  
12 always look at the weather note-ems, just as I did. On the  
13 DC-9 when you get the weather note-em information and the  
14 weather for the alternates, if there are any, you roll them  
15 up and put them on a pedestal in between you. So it's real  
16 easy for everybody to access the information.

17 MS. MILLS: Did the forecast for Charlotte include  
18 thunderstorms?

19 THE WITNESS: I believe that in the forecast at  
20 some point, as is almost always the case in the summertime,  
21 I think, I believe they showed a slight chance of light rain  
22 and a thunderstorm.

23 MS. MILLS: Did you discuss this at all in your  
24 pre-departure briefing?



1 THE WITNESS: I don't recall one way or the other.

2 MS. MILLS: Would you recount for us what a pre-  
3 departure briefing is supposed to go like?

4 THE WITNESS: Do you mean the check list items or  
5 the briefing that you give to your crew?

6 MS. MILLS: The briefing that you give to your  
7 crew.

8 THE WITNESS: The briefing that you give to both  
9 the flight attendants and the first officer occur on the  
10 first flight of the trip. It's customary to come down to  
11 the airplane a half an hour or more prior to departure time.

12 MS. MILLS: Excuse me. I'm talking about the  
13 pre-departure briefing that's not on the after start, but on  
14 the before take off.

15 THE WITNESS: Okay. In the brief, usually the  
16 initial heading, the first fix and the initial altitude for  
17 the flight crew. I'm sorry. I misunderstood what you were  
18 asking.

19 MS. MILLS: Once you departed Columbia, you  
20 described the in route weather conditions as being pretty  
21 much what they were on your trip over?

22 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am.

23 MS. MILLS: You were using the weather radar?

24 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am.

1 MS. MILLS: Would you describe your radar  
2 observations that you made in the vicinity of Charlotte, the  
3 colors, the gradient, please?

4 THE WITNESS: When we were probably -- I'm not  
5 sure exactly how far when we noticed the cell, but my  
6 typical procedure at that altitude would have been to run  
7 the antenna tilt up a couple of degrees. When I do see a  
8 cell, I'll run it down and scan the cell and keep the  
9 antenna down to show some ground contact, so that you don't  
10 lose it and then optimize as you look at the weather in  
11 question.

12 I recall it being an extremely small cell. There  
13 was some red in the cell. A very uniform shape, round cell.  
14

15 MS. MILLS: Was there any other colors in it  
16 besides red?

17 THE WITNESS: There was red and possibly a little  
18 yellow and green.

19 MS. MILLS: So, initially, Flight 1016 was cleared  
20 for visual approach?

21 THE WITNESS: I believe that initially we were  
22 told to expect the visual. And then on down, I think that's  
23 when he said that he descended us to 2300 feet and said,  
24 "Expect a visual." And then a few seconds later, he said --

1 I think he said, "I'll tell you what, USAir 1016, we've got  
2 some rain south of the field, and maybe some coming off  
3 north. Maintain three and we'll put you on the ILS as soon  
4 as we get you outside the marker."

5 MS. MILLS: Is there a minimum ceiling or  
6 visibility for a visual approach?

7 THE WITNESS: Well, USAir classifies an ILS for  
8 category 1 is anything less than three quarters of a mile or  
9 4,000 feet RVR. If they're calling visual conditions at the  
10 field, they can clear you for a visual provided you have the  
11 airport and runway in sight.

12 MS. MILLS: What does the weather have to be for  
13 the approach to be considered a visual approach?

14 THE WITNESS: I believe three miles.

15 MS. MILLS: Does USAir require that a visual  
16 approach be briefed?

17 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am. All approaches are to  
18 be briefed.

19 MS. MILLS: Who's to brief this approach?

20 THE WITNESS: I believe it's the captain's  
21 responsibility to comply and have the approach briefed on  
22 the checklist. My practice is the pilot flying briefs it,  
23 and then I always double check it and make sure that it is  
24 complete.

1 MS. MILLS: What is to be covered in that  
2 briefing?

3 THE WITNESS: For a visual approach, you would  
4 brief the airport, the runway of intended landing, the  
5 localizer frequency, if there is one, and a localizer  
6 course.

7 MS. MILLS: Was there a briefing that included all  
8 these things?

9 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am, there was.

10 MS. MILLS: Would you go to Exhibit 12-A, please,  
11 page 25.

12 THE WITNESS: Two-A?

13 MS. MILLS: Twelve -- 12-A. If you look along the  
14 left side, it says --

15 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: I'm sorry. Ma'am, what  
16 page?

17 MS. MILLS: Page 25. The page numbers are at the  
18 top.

19 MS. MILLS:

20 MS. MILLS: Now, if you look along the left side,  
21 it says "CAM-1" and that would be you?

22 THE WITNESS: Yes.

23 MS. MILLS: And it says "approach brief."  
24 Directly underneath that, we see "CAM-2."

1 THE WITNESS: Mm-hmm.

2 MS. MILLS: "Visual back up, ILS."

3 THE WITNESS: Right.

4 MS. MILLS: Is that a complete approach brief for  
5 a visual approach?

6 THE WITNESS: That not in itself. It's not. But  
7 at some point, we briefed the localizer frequency and the  
8 course.

9 MS. MILLS: I wasn't able to find that in here.

10 THE WITNESS: You know, I've looked at that and it  
11 wasn't either. But my only explanation is that it could be  
12 covered. That's a brief I always make, and it's consistent  
13 with the standardization.

14 MS. MILLS: Okay. Subsequently, Flight 1016 was  
15 cleared for an ILS approach. Why was that?

16 THE WITNESS: That's correct.

17 MS. MILLS: Why was it -- again, please for us,  
18 why was it cleared for an ILS?

19 THE WITNESS: He said that there was some rain to  
20 the south, and then he said, I believe maybe some coming off  
21 to the north.

22 MS. MILLS: Does USAir require that an ILS  
23 approach be briefed?

24 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am.

1 MS. MILLS: Who is to brief the ILS approach?

2 THE WITNESS: Well, it's the same elements as in  
3 the visual approach, but it's more inclusive. You need to  
4 brief the final approach altitude, which we were already at,  
5 and the decision height or missed approach point. I recall  
6 telling First Officer Hayes that a point on final what the  
7 decision height was, and you also need to brief the missed  
8 approach.

9 In this case, I told him we were going out to the  
10 west, and I would expect an altitude from the controller.

11 MS. MILLS: Again, I was not able to find this in  
12 the CVR. This turn out to the west was a modification to  
13 the published missed approach?

14 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am.

15 MS. MILLS: Why did you choose to modify the  
16 procedure?

17 THE WITNESS: Because there was the cell down on  
18 or just south of the VOR. A missed approach with runway  
19 heading would have taken us right into the weather.

20 MS. MILLS: At the time you made that decision,  
21 did you choose to share that information with Air Traffic  
22 Control?

23 THE WITNESS: No, ma'am, I didn't.

24 MS. MILLS: Is the presence of a windshear a

1 special consideration to be briefed?

2 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am. I told First Officer  
3 Hayes that we needed to stay heads-up for windshear. I  
4 believe also you might brief if you expected a wet runway,  
5 which we did not, or if there were any special procedures  
6 for that airport. There didn't happen to be in Charlotte,  
7 but in some smaller airports in the northeast where you've  
8 got terrain or an extremely short runway, you might have a  
9 different missed approach procedure for single engine or  
10 something of the sort.

11 MS. MILLS: At what point in time at altitude are  
12 these briefings supposed to occur?

13 THE WITNESS: Well, they would take place if you  
14 knew what approach you were going to receive. They would  
15 take place in the preliminary landing check list where the  
16 approach brief is the last item. Many times when you arrive  
17 in the airport traffic area, you don't know what approach  
18 you're going to be briefed.

19 All we knew at the time we performed the  
20 preliminary was that it was going to be 18 right, 18 left or  
21 2-3. So we came down and because of the weather conditions,  
22 I expected a visual to 18 right. Then when they  
23 consequently cleared us for the ILS, we picked up the  
24 remaining items.

1 MS. MILLS: Is that preliminary landing check to  
2 be accomplishing above 10,000 feet?

3 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am.

4 MS. MILLS: Was it?

5 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am.

6 MS. MILLS: Now, you mentioned your navigational  
7 radios. Do you set the radios up when you brief the  
8 approach?

9 THE WITNESS: I set the radios up -- in the  
10 absence of any other circumstances, I would set the radios  
11 up when I briefed the approach. In this case, I felt that  
12 it was more safe and prudent to keep the VOR set up on my  
13 side since we were in visual conditions, to continue to  
14 monitor the cell off the end of the runway, to keep  
15 situational awareness on that.

16 MS. MILLS: Would the range markings on the radar  
17 set be helpful in doing that?

18 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am.

19 MS. MILLS: But you felt that you also needed the  
20 VOR to aid you in that?

21 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am.

22 MS. MILLS: What are USAir's procedures with  
23 regard to the manner in which radios are to be set up to fly  
24 an ILS approach?



1 THE WITNESS: For an ILS approach in category 1,  
2 which would be an RVR of less than 4,000 feet or three  
3 quarters of a mile as predicated on both radios set up to  
4 the localizer and both flight directors used on the  
5 approach.

6 MS. MILLS: But you've just testified that your  
7 radio was on the VOR, and First Officer Hayes, how was he  
8 set up?

9 THE WITNESS: I believe he was on the ILS.

10 MS. MILLS: Were either of you using the flight  
11 directors?

12 THE WITNESS: No. At that point, we were  
13 executing the ILS and visual conditions of better than  
14 category 1 conditions.

15 MS. MILLS: Do USAir flight directors in the DC-9-  
16 30 provide windshear escape information?

17 THE WITNESS: No, ma'am, they don't.

18 MS. MILLS: So when you were describing the  
19 arrival, you flew a right down wind. You arrived on the  
20 west side of the airport. And you said that on the down  
21 winds, you were able to see the airport?

22 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am.

23 MS. MILLS: How about on the base, base leg?

24 THE WITNESS: I don't recall one way or the other.

1 The conditions were the same. The visibilities were the  
2 same. I don't recall if I could see the airport on -- I'm  
3 sorry. Did you say base?

4 MS. MILLS: Yes.

5 THE WITNESS: I don't recall if I saw it on base,  
6 because I would be looking through the right side of the  
7 cockpit, and I don't recall if the base was wide enough to  
8 see that.

9 MS. MILLS: On final approach, did you continue to  
10 monitor the cells, the thunderstorm cells, with the weather  
11 radar?

12 THE WITNESS: I'm sorry. Could you repeat the  
13 question?

14 MS. MILLS: On final approach, did you continue to  
15 monitor the rain shower activity with the weather radar?

16 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am.

17 MS. MILLS: How did they appear at that time?

18 THE WITNESS: It appeared to be just the same.  
19 The cell south of the field did not appear to be moving, and  
20 it appeared to look just the same as it had when we were  
21 south of the airport coming in.

22 MS. MILLS: Where were they?

23 THE WITNESS: Ma'am?

24 MS. MILLS: Where were they located, the cells?

1 THE WITNESS: The single cell was down, it seemed  
2 to be just south of the VOR, maybe a mile or so.

3 MS. MILLS: Do you recall First Officer Hayes  
4 saying something about "it being on this side?"

5 THE WITNESS: No, ma'am.

6 MS. MILLS: I think what we're going to do is ask  
7 him. Let's see here. Does USAir provide pilots with  
8 clearance distance, criteria as far as maintaining clearance  
9 from thunderstorm or rain areas?

10 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am. At that low altitude,  
11 the distance would be five miles.

12 MS. MILLS: When you were on the end of the  
13 runway, how far would you have done?

14 THE WITNESS: Well, that would be -- the runway is  
15 approximately two miles long and the VOR is about two miles  
16 south and just south of that. So that would be  
17 approximately five miles from the end of the runway.

18 MS. MILLS: Are you familiar with the USAir  
19 training publication, Fly Crew View?

20 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am.

21 MS. MILLS: Do you recall the windshear guide that  
22 was produced in the March-April-June issue?

23 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am. As a matter of fact, I  
24 had that on board the airplane that day. I had just picked

1 it up.

2 MS. MILLS: From that, do you remember a table  
3 that gave probability of windshear with listed conditions?

4 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am.

5 MS. MILLS: Do you recall the probability of  
6 windshear encounter with red shadow on the radar?

7 THE WITNESS: No. Do you have a copy of it?

8 MS. MILLS: Yes. It's Exhibit 2-F, page 35. So  
9 it gave a probability of windshear with heavy precipitation  
10 or red on the radar.

11 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am.

12 MS. MILLS: How did that list that?

13 THE WITNESS: That's high.

14 MS. MILLS: So based on that and other things  
15 you've learned about windshear in your training, did you  
16 consider diverting or delaying?

17 THE WITNESS: At that point based on cues that I  
18 had, we were going to stay heads-up for it, and provided  
19 with the smooth rides of the aircraft in front of it, and  
20 the fact the cell was apparently maintaining its position, I  
21 saw no reason at that point to abort the approach based on  
22 our observations and the cues that we had available to us.

23 MS. MILLS: Do you recall the discussion of  
24 windshear in this publication indicating that some windshear

1 is not survivable?

2 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am.

3 MS. MILLS: Well, going onto the approach, do you  
4 recall seeing the runway at the final approach fix?

5 THE WITNESS: I don't recall one way or the other.

6 MS. MILLS: Was the approach stable?

7 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am.

8 MS. MILLS: Was the airplane fully configured?

9 THE WITNESS: I believe it was, yes. There were a  
10 lot of things on the approach that I don't recall that are  
11 standard and that I do all the time. For instance, I didn't  
12 recall putting the gear down, although, in fact, we did.  
13 Things that you do every day repeatedly were things that I  
14 didn't remember, as well as something that happened that was  
15 non-standard or out of the ordinary.

16 MS. MILLS: Do you recall making a 1,000 foot  
17 call?

18 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am.

19 MS. MILLS: Did you see the runway when you made  
20 that call?

21 THE WITNESS: I don't recall.

22 MS. MILLS: Did you get an airborne windshear  
23 warning at any time during this approach?

24 THE WITNESS: No, ma'am.

1 MS. MILLS: Did you get any kind of annunciation  
2 that would have made you believe that it had failed?

3 THE WITNESS: No, ma'am.

4 MS. MILLS: Did you hear other aircraft tell ATC  
5 that they would prefer to wait rather than take off?

6 THE WITNESS: No, ma'am, I don't recall. However,  
7 I believe after reviewing the transcripts, that just as we  
8 were checking on the frequency that there was a discussion  
9 to that nature, and we caught maybe the tail end of it.

10 MS. MILLS: At what point did you stop seeing the  
11 runway?

12 THE WITNESS: At the same time the extremely heavy  
13 rain started. I think that's when we stopped seeing the  
14 runway, but I'm not really sure at this point. I recall  
15 when the rain began, I remember looking out and feeling that  
16 this won't -- you know, everything is smooth, and we  
17 shouldn't have any trouble seeing the runway at this point.  
18 And it was just a few seconds later that it started to  
19 really rain hard.

20 MS. MILLS: What was your altitude at this point?

21 THE WITNESS: I don't recall. I recall calling  
22 for the go around between around 1200 feet.

23 MS. MILLS: How would you characterize this rain?

24 THE WITNESS: I'm sorry?

1 MS. MILLS: How would you characterize this rain?

2 THE WITNESS: Extremely heavy. The windshield  
3 wipers had no effect. It was surprising.

4 MS. MILLS: Did you select the ignition?

5 THE WITNESS: No, I did not.

6 MS. MILLS: Is it a procedure to do so?

7 THE WITNESS: Yes, it is.

8 Q And earlier you said you recalled First Officer  
9 Hayes saying, "Plus ten?"

10 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am.

11 Q And you, yourself, calling, "Plus 20?"

12 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am. That was essentially  
13 saying the same thing.

14 Q What did you do at that point?

15 THE WITNESS: I'm not sure exactly where that  
16 occurred on the approach. But I recall within a few seconds  
17 after the rain became extremely heavy, it was something we  
18 hadn't planned on seeing, and I just made my decision then  
19 that we were not going to continue with the approach.

20 Q So, go ahead and tell us then what drove your  
21 conclusion to go around?

22 THE WITNESS: Well, as any situation, you take the  
23 cues that are available and make a decision. The heavy  
24 rain, the fact that I knew there was no sense in going down

1 to the DH and the fact that we had a wet runway with an  
2 extremely heavy cross wind, and just quite honestly,  
3 conditions that we had not planned on, I was not going to  
4 continue the approach. We were going to just get out of  
5 there.

6 Q At what altitude did you go around?

7 THE WITNESS: I recall making the call at 1200  
8 feet. I recall seeing that, and I recall seeing "bug plus  
9 10" on the speed as we initiated the go around procedure.

10 Q Describe for us the missed approach procedure?

11 THE WITNESS: The full missed approach procedure  
12 is max power, flaps 15, positive rate gear up, and then stow  
13 the spoiler. I believe that we talked through max power,  
14 flaps 15, and I recall seeing a climb on the altimeter;  
15 however, I don't recall seeing on the VSI. It was just a  
16 few short seconds later, that we were dropping.

17 Q How does this procedure vary in the presence of a  
18 windshear?

19 THE WITNESS: I believe that in the presence of a  
20 shear that the procedure says if you are experiencing an  
21 increasing performance shear, that a normal go around can be  
22 accomplished. At that time, we didn't believe we were  
23 experiencing a windshear. When you experience a windshear,  
24 it's a separate procedure from the normal go around, and



1 that would be firewall power, and pull the nose up. And in  
2 the DC-9's case, it would be 15 degrees or the incipient  
3 stickshaker, whichever would allow you to get the nose up  
4 higher.

5 Q So in a normal missed approach, it's pitch up to a  
6 maximum 15 and a --

7 THE WITNESS: It would be a pitch up to V-2 in the  
8 DC-9. In many cases, it's about 15 degrees, depending on  
9 your load, but you would pitch up to V-2.

10 Q But in a windshear escape, it is definitely a 15  
11 initial --

12 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am.

13 Q And then whatever it takes?

14 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am.

15 Q So at this point in your mind, you were executing  
16 a normal missed approach?

17 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am.

18 Q Once again, tell us as you can best recall, what  
19 First Officer Hayes did during this initial phase?

20 THE WITNESS: I recall looking over, and before I  
21 made the radio call, seeing that all the trend information  
22 was what we wanted. He started a turn. The nose was coming  
23 up, and the power was coming up, all pretty much  
24 simultaneously.

1 Q When he called for power, what terminology did he  
2 use?

3 THE WITNESS: I believe "max power."

4 Q Did you trim the throttles for him?

5 THE WITNESS: No, I never got to that point.

6 Q Does USAir teach any techniques for setting  
7 throttles in a missed approach?

8 THE WITNESS: I'm sorry?

9 Q Does USAir teach any technique for setting  
10 throttles in a missed approach?

11 THE WITNESS: Not per se, but the non-flying pilot  
12 is responsible for monitoring the engine instruments and  
13 assisting the pilot flying with flaps in gear and throttles  
14 if necessary.

15 Q Do you recall any delay from the time First  
16 Officer Hayes called for flaps 15 and to them being set to  
17 15?

18 THE WITNESS: No, ma'am, I do not recall a delay  
19 there.

20 Q You and First Officer Hayes previously agreed to  
21 turn right in the event of a missed approach. And you  
22 stated that he started to turn right away.

23 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am.

24 Q Do you recall giving First Officer Hayes an order

1 during the missed approach to "down," "push it down?"

2 THE WITNESS: No, ma'am, I do not recall that  
3 statement. However, I have had access to the cockpit voice  
4 recorder, and I have seen that statement.

5 Q Now immediately following that order in the  
6 cockpit voice recorder, while executing the missed approach,  
7 do you recall what was there in the cockpit voice recorder?  
8 Did you find it necessary at that point in time to notify  
9 ATC of your intentions to modify the missed approach?

10 THE WITNESS: I told them we were on the go. I  
11 believe he came back and said, "Roger. Runway heading,  
12 climb maintain three." And I said, that we're taking a  
13 right turn here after that.

14 Q So you had given First Officer Hayes an order to  
15 manipulate the airplane in some manner, and then you direct  
16 your attention to Air Traffic Control?

17 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am.

18 Q Why do you think you might have told First Officer  
19 Hayes to push it down?

20 THE WITNESS: That would be speculation on my  
21 part. I can speculate. I don't recall making the  
22 statement. There have been a few times in the past several  
23 years when I've had to make a similar statement. And at  
24 those points, they refer to making a missed approach where

1 you weren't going to climb very high as in this case.

2 You have a light airplane and you go max power and  
3 get the nose up to 15 degrees, and at that point, you need  
4 to start thinking about level off, because the airplane will  
5 climb quite well with being light with that kind of power.

6 So I've made that comment in response to that, as  
7 the pilot non-flying on a few occasions before to remind the  
8 person flying that we've got to level off here not too much  
9 longer. Possibly sensing or seeing an over rotation with a  
10 slow air speed. At some point, I see the air speed get  
11 quite low, and I don't recall where that is.

12 So, it would just be speculation for me to say  
13 what that comment was.

14 Q How close to the ground were you at this point?

15 THE WITNESS: I don't recall how close we were. I  
16 recall seeing a climb initially, and then things happened  
17 quite quickly. I believe from the point when I recall  
18 hearing the cockpit voice recorder, from the point that we  
19 realized that there was a shear, that the rug had been  
20 pulled out from under it, it was approximately five seconds  
21 or something of that nature.

22 Q Would you say at that point in time, you had  
23 windshear cues?

24 THE WITNESS: At the point that the bottom dropped

1 out, I felt a severe windshear that required the emergency  
2 procedure.

3 Q Plus 10, plus 20, is that a windshear cue?

4 THE WITNESS: It's a windshear cue. But in that  
5 case and as in the case of the manuals, a ten knot entries,  
6 which is what we experienced, was not sufficient to believe  
7 you'd need the emergency procedure. That's something that  
8 I've experienced flying around on a fairly regular basis of  
9 five or ten knots in windy conditions or some other type of  
10 circumstance and flying in the northeast and the southeast.

11 Q Does your windshear training teach you to trade  
12 air speed for altitude?

13 THE WITNESS: Yes, it does.

14 Q Is "push it down" consistent with that?

15 THE WITNESS: Not at that point. And I don't  
16 believe at that point, we felt that we were in a windshear  
17 situation.

18 Q After seeing this, was what you saw on your  
19 primary flight instruments consistent with your  
20 expectations?

21 THE WITNESS: At which point?

22 Q After the statement to "down, push it down?"

23 THE WITNESS: I don't recall making the statement,  
24 and I'm not sure what I saw at that point. I recall saying,

1 "Fifteen degrees, nose up." And at some point, I recall  
2 saying, "Ten degrees, nose up," or just above that. And  
3 those are my only recollections of the pitch of the aircraft  
4 until I looked outside and saw visually.

5 Q Well subsequent to this, do you recall acquiring  
6 visual contact with the ground?

7 THE WITNESS: Yes, I did, after we kind of came  
8 out of the bottom.

9 Q Do you recall hearing the ground proximity  
10 warning?

11 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am.

12 Q And in response to that, what were your actions?

13 THE WITNESS: Like I said, I don't recall. I'm  
14 not real sure on the sequences in my mind, because it all  
15 happened very quickly. I recall everything pretty much  
16 happening at the same time. I called "firewall power" and  
17 got the power up at some point. And I'm not sure if it was  
18 just a fraction of a second prior or a fraction of a second  
19 after that I heard the AGPWS.

20 Q Well, at this point in time, why don't we go to  
21 your training on windshear in ground school. How is your  
22 knowledge of windshear knowledge avoidance and coping  
23 technique evaluated?

24 THE WITNESS: In ground school?

1 Q Mm-hmm.

2 THE WITNESS: Our ground school windshear training  
3 consists of some films on windshear. I believe there's a  
4 film put out by United that talks about a 727 encounter on  
5 take off. I recall a substantial block of time during  
6 recurrent about windshear. I don't recall a lot of the  
7 particulars at this point.

8 Q Do you recall any testing, any evaluation with  
9 regard to this?

10 THE WITNESS: During recurrent training, at the  
11 end of each block, you have questions that they ask and at  
12 the table you've got a little multiple choice buttons, and  
13 you'll have several questions that you have to pick the  
14 answers to. If someone were to answer incorrectly, then  
15 they stop and go through it and go over it to make sure  
16 everybody knows what the answer is.

17 Q But there's no written test that's scored and  
18 turned in or anything like that?

19 THE WITNESS: No, ma'am.

20 Q Was what you just described what you received in  
21 upgrade or in your recurrent?

22 THE WITNESS: I'm sorry, the training?

23 Q Yes.

24 THE WITNESS: That would be in recurrent.

1 Q Did they give you any training with regard to  
2 windshear and upgrade?

3 THE WITNESS: The training in upgrade we had was  
4 in a simulator. I'm sure some of the same films are initial  
5 for the DC-9. Then also in the simulator, you have some  
6 windshear scenarios that you practice.

7 Q Do you remember what cues were given to you in the  
8 simulator that indicated that a windshear was imminent?

9 THE WITNESS: I can remember some of the  
10 scenarios. I don't remember each one that I've had on the  
11 PCs and PTs. The one most vivid is a visual approach. Lots  
12 of turbulence. And you're hearing cues from the instructor,  
13 who's simulating being a traffic controller, of aircraft  
14 ahead of you, and weather cells in the area, and things like  
15 that.

16 Q When you were last in recurrent, did you receive a  
17 windshear training event?

18 THE WITNESS: In recurrent or in the simulator?

19 Q Your records show that you had a proficiency check  
20 in January of 1994?

21 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am.

22 Q Did you see a windshear in that simulator period?

23 THE WITNESS: I don't recall one way or the other.

24 Q But you've been here since 1985?



1 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am.

2 Q So you've had a number of simulators. You've seen  
3 a number of windshear events?

4 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am.

5 Q Could you give us a percentage roughly of how many  
6 times you were the pilot flying versus the pilot not flying?

7 THE WITNESS: In my recollection each time you do  
8 these training events, each pilot is given the opportunity  
9 to be the pilot flying.

10 Q With regard to this windshear training now and  
11 that you've been through this, does it seem adequate?

12 THE WITNESS: In discussing with friends of mine  
13 at other carriers, it seems to be pretty much the standard  
14 in the industry.

15 Q Based on your experience that you've just gone  
16 through, would there be anything that you would add to it?

17 THE WITNESS: Not at this time, no.

18 MS. MILLS: Captain Greenlee, thank you for your  
19 participation. I have no further questions of this witness.

20 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Ms. Mills.  
21 Dr. Strauch.

22 DR. STRAUCH: Yes, thank you.

23 DR. STRAUCH: Captain, in the windshear scenarios  
24 that you encountered in the USAir simulator, did you

1 experience any scenario that was as severe as what you  
2 experienced in Charlotte on July the 2nd?

3 THE WITNESS: No, sir.

4 DR. STRAUCH: Were there other differences between  
5 those scenarios and what you experienced in the accident  
6 flight?

7 THE WITNESS: I really don't. Other than the fact  
8 that we had a pretty smooth ride, I don't recall anything  
9 being that severe.

10 DR. STRAUCH: Were you able to recover safely in  
11 the scenarios that you encountered in the simulators?

12 THE WITNESS: Yes, I was.

13 DR. STRAUCH: Did you receive assistance from your  
14 first officer or captain, depending on your position in  
15 traversing the windshears in the simulator?

16 THE WITNESS: Yes. There's procedures that the  
17 pilot not flying would call out air speeds and decent rates  
18 and things like that.

19 DR. STRAUCH: Were those procedures carried out in  
20 each simulator session?

21 THE WITNESS: Yes.

22 DR. STRAUCH: Were those procedures carried out on  
23 the accident flight?

24 THE WITNESS: No, sir. I believe in the five

1 seconds or so that we had, no, they weren't.

2 DR. STRAUCH: What do you attribute that to?

3 THE WITNESS: Well, I thought a little bit about  
4 that. It was my perception for quite a while, until I heard  
5 the cockpit voice recorder, that time seemed to -- that my  
6 timing was -- that I had about 20 seconds or so to make  
7 these decisions.

8 Once I heard the cockpit voice recorder and  
9 realized that I believe less than five seconds had lapsed  
10 from the time that the rug was pulled out from under us, at  
11 that point, I went to firewall power and grabbed onto the  
12 airplane and basically tried to survive the encounter.

13 DR. STRAUCH: Do you recall about how many  
14 windshear encounters you experienced in the SIM?

15 THE WITNESS: No, I'd say probably about as many  
16 SIM sessions as I've had.

17 DR. STRAUCH: So is it safe to say that in each  
18 SIM session, be it each one SIM session where there was a  
19 windshear, did you expect it?

20 THE WITNESS: Usually, it is set up at some point  
21 in the simulator session. You don't know exactly how it's  
22 going to be, but you're going to see a windshear at that  
23 point. You may complete the approach and go around and see  
24 it there or some such thing like that.

1 DR. STRAUCH: So it's safe to say that you had  
2 some expectation in the SIM that you would encounter a  
3 windshear?

4 THE WITNESS: I have expectations that things are  
5 not going to go well in the simulator as far as emergencies  
6 and procedures like that every time I go into the simulator,  
7 yes.

8 DR. STRAUCH: Do you have those same expectations  
9 in the aircraft?

10 THE WITNESS: Yes, I do.

11 DR. STRAUCH: What were your expectations about  
12 the weather in Charlotte when you were departing from  
13 Columbia?

14 THE WITNESS: When I was departing from Columbia,  
15 my expectations were that they would be as we saw in the  
16 weather in the forecast. But you -- in a sense, you're  
17 constantly flight planning, if you will. That you deal with  
18 weather as it changes and evolves in front of you and on  
19 your way in route.

20 DR. STRAUCH: Did the weather evolve on your  
21 flight from Columbia to Charlotte?

22 THE WITNESS: Well, we saw the cell south of the  
23 field, and that was not -- we didn't have one when we  
24 departed Charlotte, but that was not a surprise to see a

1 cell like that at that point in the year.

2 DR. STRAUCH: So is it safe to say that your  
3 expectations of the weather were based on the fact that you  
4 had just traversed that air space on the flight from  
5 Charlotte to Columbia?

6 THE WITNESS: Not necessarily. If the implication  
7 was that my attitude was that well, geeze we just left, and  
8 so we're going to see the same thing. No, I never do. I  
9 take each segment of flight as it comes and look for the  
10 cues and use the cues that are given to me and the reports  
11 and the radar and make judgments based on that.

12 DR. STRAUCH: Can you go over those cues on the  
13 flight from Columbia to Charlotte as to what kind of weather  
14 you were expecting?

15 THE WITNESS: Well, at the points in flight at  
16 crews, we were above a haze layer with some scattered  
17 clouds. We could still have ground contact. As far as  
18 expectations, the weather that you get when you leave a  
19 particular destination basically it's for your flight  
20 planning. It's for are you going to need an alternate,  
21 things like that, and for what to look for and expect, but  
22 it's not something that you hang your hat on.

23 You're always looking out and you're expecting  
24 what you see and what you hear from the folks in front of

1 you and what your radar is. What we saw when we went into  
2 the Charlotte area was I would say not unexpected.

3 DR. STRAUCH: Was there a certain point in the  
4 flight when what you saw was different than what you  
5 expected?

6 THE WITNESS: Sure. At the point when the rain  
7 began to rain extremely heavy.

8 DR. STRAUCH: And not before?

9 THE WITNESS: No, everything before that looked  
10 pretty much what we had expected to see.

11 DR. STRAUCH: Captain, in the transcripts of both  
12 ATC and CVR, your clearance was changed or rather the  
13 controller told you to expect a different kind of an  
14 approach than what you were anticipating. And that is, he  
15 changed you from expect a visual, to expect an ILS. What  
16 changes in the cockpit did that ATC transmission  
17 precipitate?

18 THE WITNESS: Well, like I had mentioned, I told  
19 First Officer Hayes what the decision height was, but in  
20 that case, in visual conditions, he was already dialed up to  
21 the ILS and had the localizer tuned. So at that point and  
22 being at the final approach altitude, there were no changes  
23 that needed to be made.

24 DR. STRAUCH: Do you remember at what point in the

1 flight you told the first officer what the decision height  
2 was? The reason I ask that is because I didn't see that.

3 THE WITNESS: I understand that. It was on final.

4 DR. STRAUCH: Could you explain why that's not in  
5 the CVR transcript?

6 THE WITNESS: No, I have looked briefly at it.  
7 I've seen a few things that are covered up by different  
8 things, by ATC calls and things like that. I'm not really  
9 sure. I just recall making the statement on final approach.

10 DR. STRAUCH: At 1836.59 in the CVR transcript and  
11 that's Exhibit 12-A.

12 THE WITNESS: What page is that?

13 DR. STRAUCH: That will be page 26 of Exhibit 12-  
14 A. The approach controller says at the end of the  
15 transmission, and I quote, "Just expect the ILS now. Amend  
16 your altitude and maintain 3,000." You are RDO1. You were  
17 transmitting to ATC. Is that correct?

18 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

19 DR. STRAUCH: So your response is, "Okay. We'll  
20 maintain 3, and we're coming right down, U.S. 1016." Why do  
21 you not mention there anything about expecting the ILS?

22 THE WITNESS: I'm sorry. I don't understand the  
23 question.

24 DR. STRAUCH: In your read back to the controller,

1 you only mentioned the altitude clearance. You didn't say  
2 anything to the effect of, "Okay. We'll now expect the  
3 ILS."

4 THE WITNESS: I don't know. That's not standard  
5 phraseology. And at that point, I'm just acknowledging  
6 everything and I'm really not seeing a problem with what  
7 he's asking us to do.

8 DR. STRAUCH: Now a few minutes later at 2238 --  
9 oh, I'm sorry, 1838 -- there is some conversation within the  
10 Charlotte approach control. Let me refer you to Exhibit 3-  
11 B, page 27. At 1836, and this is written in the transcript  
12 of 2236 --

13 THE WITNESS: I'm sorry. What page would that be  
14 on?

15 DR. STRAUCH: That's page 27 of Exhibit 3-B. At  
16 2236.21-Zulu or 1836 local, the statement by "FC" -- I  
17 assume the supervisor -- "We're going to go IMC here pretty  
18 quickly." Conversing. Later on down the page, and the time  
19 is 2238.02-Zulu or 1838.02 local, FC says, "Okay. Tell  
20 Craig I've got the engine generators on. We're going to go  
21 IMC very quickly. Raining very hard." Were you aware of  
22 this conversation?

23 THE WITNESS: No, sir.

24 DR. STRAUCH: Let me refer you to the next page,



1 page 28. At 2238-Zulu or 1838, there's a conversation  
2 between USAir Ramp Control and the cab supervisor.

3 THE WITNESS: I'm sorry, 2238 and what?

4 DR. STRAUCH: Forty-seven, 2238.47. "Can you tell  
5 me where the lightening is striking locally? This is at  
6 USAir, I'm sorry." And then further down, they say, "It's  
7 within a couple of miles, yeah, or closer." Were you aware  
8 of this conversation?

9 THE WITNESS: No, sir, I was not.

10 DR. STRAUCH: Did you see lightening?

11 THE WITNESS: No, sir.

12 DR. STRAUCH: Had you been aware that the  
13 controller saw lightening?

14 THE WITNESS: No, sir.

15 DR. STRAUCH: If you were aware, would that have  
16 changed your expectations of the weather in Charlotte?

17 THE WITNESS: If I would have been aware of it, it  
18 wouldn't have mattered of my expectations. If I knew there  
19 was a thunderstorm in the field, we would have discontinued  
20 the approach.

21 DR. STRAUCH: So if you knew this information that  
22 was going on when this conversation, you would have  
23 discontinued the approach at that point?

24 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

1 DR. STRAUCH: Why is that?

2 THE WITNESS: Because that's not safe.

3 DR. STRAUCH: In the CVR transcript at 1838 and  
4 it's on page 28 of Exhibit 12-A, you say to the first  
5 officer, "It looks like it's sitting right on the..." And I  
6 believe this is the transmission that Ms. Mills was asking  
7 you about. Do you remember what you were referring to at  
8 that point?

9 THE WITNESS: I believe I was referring to the  
10 cell. And I said, "It looks like it's sitting right on the  
11 radial or right on the VOR." I don't recall which.

12 DR. STRAUCH: Do you remember how you perceived  
13 the cell?

14 THE WITNESS: I perceived that it was still  
15 unchanged, just a single small cell sitting south of the  
16 field.

17 DR. STRAUCH: My question is, did you see it  
18 visually or on the radar?

19 THE WITNESS: I don't recall one way or the other.  
20 I recall seeing it on the radar. I don't recall if we  
21 looked at it visually or not.

22 DR. STRAUCH: And some seconds later -- I'll refer  
23 you to page 29 of Exhibit 12-A. At 1839.20, you tell the  
24 first officer "chance of sheer."

1 THE WITNESS: I believe I said we'll have to stay  
2 heads-up for windshear.

3 DR. STRAUCH: And I believe you say that a little  
4 bit later about the heads-up. The heads-up statement is on  
5 page 33. Approximately two minutes later at 1841.05. At  
6 1839.20, you tell the first officer, "chance of shear."  
7 What did you base this on your perception that you thought  
8 there would be a chance of shear?

9 THE WITNESS: I based it on the fact that there  
10 was convective activity in the area.

11 DR. STRAUCH: As the pilot in command, what did  
12 you expect the first officer to do as a result of your  
13 alerting him to this?

14 THE WITNESS: I expected that we would both, which  
15 we did, continue to monitor air speed and approach a path.  
16 In essence, a glide slope.

17 DR. STRAUCH: So in other words, you weren't  
18 expecting any change in the execution of the approach, but  
19 you were just giving him information to prepare him in the  
20 possibility of encountering a shear?

21 THE WITNESS: That's correct.

22 DR. STRAUCH: Did you discuss what air speed to  
23 fly the approach at?

24 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir, we did. We decided to fly

1 it at bug plus ten. I believe the bug speed or reference  
2 speed was 122, and we were at 132 knots.

3 DR. STRAUCH: Did you see in the CVR transcript  
4 where this discussion takes place?

5 THE WITNESS: It would probably be in the  
6 preliminary landing check list.

7 DR. STRAUCH: I didn't see it there, Captain.

8 THE WITNESS: I remember. All I can tell you is I  
9 remember making that. It's also consistent with the way I  
10 operate the cockpit.

11 DR. STRAUCH: Now, you're carrying ten knots extra  
12 of air speed. That was because of the convective activity  
13 that was in Charlotte?

14 THE WITNESS: No, you would carry five knots  
15 standard. You also carry half the steady state wind, over  
16 20 knots, which is not a factor in this case. You would  
17 carry all of the gust if there was a gust. In this case, we  
18 carried an extra five knots, and I added five knots to be  
19 prudent for an approach such as this. We are allowed to add  
20 a total of 20 knots for an approach.

21 DR. STRAUCH: How often would you estimate in the  
22 summertime in the Charlotte air space that you would carry  
23 ten knots extra air speed?

24 THE WITNESS: Fairly often. It just depends on

1 the conditions that you see at the time for that individual  
2 day and that individual approach. I treat each approach as  
3 a different event. So, it would just depend on the scenario  
4 at the time.

5 DR. STRAUCH: Within a few seconds -- I'll refer  
6 you to the next page, page 30 of Exhibit 12-A -- at 1839.33,  
7 as the frequency is changed from approach to the tower, the  
8 CVR picks up, "Oh, that's okay. It's probably better off we  
9 didn't go anyway."

10 If you look at the ATC tape, this apparently is  
11 USAir aircraft that was about to take off that decided to  
12 wait out its take off presumably for of the weather. Do you  
13 recall hearing this?

14 THE WITNESS: I don't recall what the transmission  
15 was. I recall hearing some dialogue when I turned on the  
16 frequency, which is not uncommon when you change a  
17 frequency.

18 DR. STRAUCH: But you don't recall a dialogue  
19 about holding off on a take off?

20 THE WITNESS: No, sir. And if I had, I believe I  
21 would just figure that it was referenced to the fact that a  
22 departure aircraft would have to take off and fly right over  
23 the VOR.

24 DR. STRAUCH: At 1841.05 on page 33, you tell the

1 first officer to stay heads-up. Why did you tell him to do  
2 that?

3 THE WITNESS: Just to stay heads-up for the  
4 possibly of, as I briefed before, for windshear.

5 DR. STRAUCH: Could you explain what that would do  
6 staying heads-up in terms of the potential windshear  
7 encounter?

8 THE WITNESS: I would say just an added visualant.

9 DR. STRAUCH: At this point, were you executing  
10 the ILS approach?

11 THE WITNESS: I believe so, yes.

12 DR. STRAUCH: What is USAir's procedures in terms  
13 of staying heads-up or heads-down for the ILS approach?

14 THE WITNESS: Are you talking about where we were  
15 in the cockpit or are you talking about my statement, which  
16 was kind of a rhetorical, you know, let's stay heads-up  
17 here. I was not telling him to look outside the cockpit or  
18 look inside the cockpit. He was as a pilot flying was on  
19 the ILS, and flying basically referenced to his instruments.

20 As a pilot not flying in a visual environment, my  
21 scan at that point, a great deal of it, is outside in visual  
22 conditions, because I'm looking for traffic and things like  
23 that.

24 DR. STRAUCH: So your statement is -- your

1 testimony is that the statement to the first officer to stay  
2 heads-up was not please go out of the cockpit now and look  
3 outside?

4 THE WITNESS: No.

5 DR. STRAUCH: But be alert?

6 THE WITNESS: No. That's correct.

7 DR. STRAUCH: You were telling him to be alert for  
8 --

9 THE WITNESS: For windshear.

10 DR. STRAUCH: Okay. In your testimony to Ms.  
11 Mills' questions, you said that your decision to go around  
12 was based on several factors. Could you repeat what those  
13 factors were?

14 THE WITNESS: The heavy rain, loss of visibility,  
15 the things adding up. I got the steady state cross wind and  
16 I believed that there would be a wet runway. We're trained  
17 any time that if you see something you don't like, you go  
18 ahead and go missed approach. There's no reason to press  
19 down to the decision height or MDA, which is a lot of times  
20 the case in the wintertime when you get bad visibilities.  
21 There's no reason to go down there if you don't know that  
22 you're going to see something when you get there.

23 DR. STRAUCH: Didn't you receive a transmission on  
24 the cross winds before you got to that point?

1 THE WITNESS: I believe we'd received one other  
2 steady state winds out of the east, southeast.

3 DR. STRAUCH: Were you also aware before you began  
4 the approach that the runway would be wet?

5 THE WITNESS: No, I was not.

6 DR. STRAUCH: At what point did you become aware?

7 THE WITNESS: I just assumed that when it started  
8 to rain on us.

9 DR. STRAUCH: And you also said that it was  
10 because you lost visual contact with the runway?

11 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

12 DR. STRAUCH: But if you were executing an ILS  
13 approach, wouldn't you have waited until decision height?

14 THE WITNESS: No, not necessarily. I could look  
15 out and see that we weren't going to be able to see out.  
16 And, furthermore, we were in a position of something was  
17 happening that was unexpected. And I felt that the safe and  
18 prudent thing to do would to be to get out of there.

19 DR. STRAUCH: When you began -- when you turned  
20 the wipers on for the first officer, what was the rain  
21 intensity at that point?

22 THE WITNESS: I believe it was what I would  
23 consider a light rain.

24 DR. STRAUCH: At what point thereafter did the



1 intensity change?

2 THE WITNESS: It didn't seem like very long, but  
3 I'm not sure exactly how many seconds.

4 DR. STRAUCH: If you look at Exhibit 13-A, which  
5 is the Aircraft Performance Group Report, it appears --

6 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: I don't have that. I'll  
7 have to get that.

8 BY DR. STRAUCH:

9 DR. STRAUCH: The information would also be in 12-  
10 A in the CVR. There was approximately -- I think I have 17  
11 seconds between the time that you called that you put on the  
12 windshield wipers and so announced it to the first officer  
13 to the time you called for go around. Seventeen seconds  
14 seems pretty long considering your description of the  
15 intensity of the rain.

16 How long do you estimate that you were in this  
17 intense rain before you gave the command to go around?

18 THE WITNESS: I don't recall in number of seconds.  
19 It didn't seem like that long.

20 DR. STRAUCH: If you would refer to Exhibit 13-A,  
21 page 6. It's the third paragraph on the page. The FDR  
22 engine pressure ratio appears to indicate the power increase  
23 markedly at approximately 1842.15 or about 21 seconds before  
24 the first impact sound. Later on in the paragraph, it

1 appears that even beyond that occurred about 4.6 seconds  
2 before impact. And that gives us 16 seconds or so between  
3 max power and the power beyond max power.

4 Could you describe what the airplane was doing in  
5 that 16 seconds, because it seems like an awfully long time?

6 THE WITNESS: Well, that's a fact. I recall that  
7 the airplane began climbing out, and I saw the first cues of  
8 what appeared to be a normal go around. I talked to  
9 approach control. As I had stated, at some point the rug  
10 was pulled out from under us.

11 DR. STRAUCH: If you would refer to page 38 of --  
12 no, I'm sorry.

13 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Dr. Strauch?

14 DR. STRAUCH: Yes.

15 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: We have gone on for about  
16 an hour and a half here. In the interest of Captain  
17 Greenlee and I guess all of us, I think at some point here,  
18 I would like to take about a ten-minute break. So when you  
19 get to the right moment in your questioning, let me know.

20 DR. STRAUCH: I probably have about ten more  
21 minutes, sir.

22 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: About ten more minutes?  
23 Okay. Thank you. Continue.

24 BY DR. STRAUCH:

1 DR. STRAUCH: If you would refer to page 34 of  
2 Exhibit 13-A.

3 THE WITNESS: I'm sorry. Did you say 34?

4 DR. STRAUCH: Yes. And also page 36. On page 36,  
5 admittedly it takes some time to interpret. But if you look  
6 at the trace of the control column, it appears as if the  
7 control column went from aft to down. I would say just  
8 eyeballing it about six seconds or so before impact.

9 Wouldn't pushing the control column down be  
10 counter to USAir's windshear turning procedures? And  
11 according to your testimony, you knew at this point that you  
12 were in a windshear. Why was the control column pushed down  
13 at that point, sir?

14 THE WITNESS: I don't recall that the control  
15 column was pushed down. If you're implying that somehow we  
16 pushed the control column down and hit the ground, I can  
17 tell you quite factually that did not happen. It's not  
18 inconsistent with what I read about shears of this  
19 magnitude. The aircraft will pitch down pretty severely  
20 when you fly into an extreme tail shear.

21 I recall pulling up on the control surface. I  
22 can't read these charts and graphs. I can just tell you  
23 what we saw and what we know that happened.

24 DR. STRAUCH: Captain, I would like to go back now

1 to the beginning of your day and get us out of discussion of  
2 the flight. According to your statement, you arose at 4:55  
3 a.m.

4 THE WITNESS: I believe about 5:00.

5 DR. STRAUCH: At the point of the accident, you  
6 had been up for 12 or 13 hours. Were you tired at all?

7 THE WITNESS: I don't recall being tired.

8 DR. STRAUCH: You were alert the whole flight and  
9 awake and so on?

10 THE WITNESS: I'm sorry?

11 DR. STRAUCH: You were alert and awake the entire  
12 flight?

13 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

14 DR. STRAUCH: I would like to ask you some  
15 questions now based on USAir's information distributed to  
16 pilots on windshear. If you would refer to Exhibit 2-F,  
17 page 10. It would be the second paragraph on the page.  
18 Where it says and I'm quoting now from the second sentence,  
19 "Additionally during high stress situations..."

20 MR. TULLY: What page is that?

21 DR. STRAUCH: That's page 10 or it would be page  
22 1826-1.

23 MR. TULLY: Thank you.

24 BY DR. STRAUCH:

1 DR. STRAUCH: "Additionally during high stress  
2 situations, pilot instrument scan typically becomes very  
3 limited in extreme cases to only one instrument." Do you  
4 feel this happened to you or First Officer Hayes?

5 THE WITNESS: No, I do not.

6 DR. STRAUCH: Your scan did not deteriorate,  
7 degrade because of stress throughout the flight?

8 THE WITNESS: I don't believe so. When you've got  
9 23,000 hours or so in a cockpit between us, I really don't  
10 see that as being the problem.

11 DR. STRAUCH: If you would go to page 26 of the  
12 same exhibit, and there are several page 26s. It's 26 on  
13 the bottom, and on the top it's page 65.

14 THE WITNESS: Sixty-five?

15 DR. STRAUCH: Yes, at the top, it would be page  
16 65. At the bottom, it's page 26. At the bottom of the last  
17 paragraph and this would be starting about six lines up.

18 "In most windshear accidents, several cues, LLWAS, weather  
19 reports, visual signs were present that would have alerted  
20 the flight crew for the presence of a windshear threat. In  
21 all instances, however, these cues were either not  
22 recognized or not acted upon."

23 In point of fact, in this accident, there were  
24 LLWAS alerts, there were visual signs, there were reports

1 from other aircraft. Does this paragraph explain or account  
2 for any of the facts that you know them of your involvement  
3 in this accident?

4 THE WITNESS: In fact, the signs -- you mention  
5 reports from other aircraft were quite smooth with no shear.  
6 The cues that were available to me at the time indicated to  
7 me that up until it began to rain very heavy, the cues were  
8 not sufficient. When it did, I executed a go around.

9 DR. STRAUCH: Now, those cues again, were LLWAS  
10 reports, weather radar, PIREPS and your own visual  
11 observations.

12 THE WITNESS: That's correct.

13 DR. STRAUCH: Were these cues equally important to  
14 you or was some more important than other?

15 THE WITNESS: Obviously, the rain was a primary  
16 importance, the severity. When you are flying, you are  
17 making judgments based upon several cues. And in your  
18 experience and your judgment, they add up to indicate a  
19 particular course of action and that's what you do.

20 DR. STRAUCH: What information did you -- that if  
21 you had it, would have allowed you to make a decision to  
22 abandon the approach of the cues that you mentioned of the  
23 information that you had?

24 THE WITNESS: You said what information did I not

1 have?

2 DR. STRAUCH: Yes. That would have said okay,  
3 let's go around.

4 THE WITNESS: Well, that would be kind of a  
5 speculation. It would depend on a particular scenario with  
6 all the cues available to me to make my decision. If you  
7 could ask a specific type of cue, if this, then that, then I  
8 could probably answer the question a little better for you.

9 DR. STRAUCH: Captain, how often in convective  
10 activity, have you abandoned approaches?

11 THE WITNESS: Abandoned approaches?

12 DR. STRAUCH: Yes, as in your capacity as captain  
13 of USAir?

14 THE WITNESS: I would say several times. I don't  
15 recall individual times.

16 DR. STRAUCH: Have you ever had a situation where  
17 a first officer has said, I think we should go around?

18 THE WITNESS: No.

19 DR. STRAUCH: When you didn't bring it up?

20 THE WITNESS: That's correct.

21 DR. STRAUCH: Did you feel comfortable with First  
22 Officer Hayes?

23 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir, I do.

24 DR. STRAUCH: What made you feel comfortable with

1 him?

2 THE WITNESS: We seemed to form a real good  
3 working relationship right away. There was no question in  
4 my mind that if he saw something he didn't like, he would  
5 bring it up. He flew a good airplane.

6 DR. STRAUCH: So, therefore, his confidence as a  
7 pilot, you felt very confident?

8 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

9 DR. STRAUCH: Thank you, Captain. I have no  
10 further questions.

11 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Dr. Strauch.  
12 As I indicated, I would like to take about a ten-minute  
13 break. And let's try to keep it to ten minutes. Return  
14 with the questioning of Captain Greenlee. And then when we  
15 conclude with that, we will break for lunch and then resume  
16 the afternoon with questioning of the first officer.

17 Thank you.

18 (Whereupon, a brief recess was taken.)

19 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Please come to order.  
20 Captain Greenlee, I'll remind you you are still under oath.  
21 We will now go to the parties for questioning. Beginning  
22 with Mr. Donner and the Federal Aviation Administration.

23 MR. DONNER: Thank you, Mr. Chairman. I just have  
24 a few brief questions for Captain Greenlee.



1                   Sir, is it USAir procedure for the pilot not  
2 flying to make altitude call outs to the pilot flying on an  
3 ILS approach?

4                   THE WITNESS: Yes, it is.

5                   MR. DONNER: And can you recount that procedure  
6 for us, please?

7                   THE WITNESS: Yes. You would make a call on any  
8 approach out of a 1,000 feet above the ground. And then you  
9 would make another call out at 500 feet with the bug speed  
10 plus, the sink rate, and whether or not there are any flags  
11 on an ILS approach.

12                  MR. DONNER: And did you make those call outs  
13 during the approach?

14                  THE WITNESS: I made the 1,000 foot call. And at  
15 the 500 foot call, at that point, that was not made because  
16 we were -- I was in the go around, getting ready to command  
17 the go around.

18                  MR. DONNER: Can I refer you to Exhibit 12-A. I'm  
19 sorry, I think that's not the right exhibit. Thirteen-B,  
20 I'm sorry. Thirteen-B is a graph depicting your flight data  
21 recorder and your cockpit voice recorder recordings and  
22 integrating them into one picture.

23                  I believe if you look roughly in the center of the  
24 page at time 1842 and 14, is that your go around call?

1 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

2 MR. DONNER: Can you read what altitude you were  
3 at at that time?

4 THE WITNESS: No, sir, I can't.

5 MR. DONNER: I believe the line goes right through  
6 the G on the word "go" to the right?

7 THE WITNESS: This would show --

8 MR. TULLY: Mr. Chairman, could this mike be  
9 turned on?

10 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Try it now.

11 MR. TULLY: This is the second witness to whom  
12 Captain Greenlee has indicated he's not able to read the  
13 data graph.

14 MR. DONNER: He hasn't indicated that yet, sir.

15 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Well, the previous  
16 questions were off a set of data that Captain Greenlee was  
17 not expected to be prepared for, which was, I believe,  
18 Exhibit 13-A. And I can understand the problem there. But  
19 on this one, he's had a chance to brief himself on this and  
20 we have phraseology right on it. So that seems like a  
21 reasonable question to me.

22 MR. TULLY: Okay.

23 MR. DONNER: Captain Greenlee, can you tell us  
24 what altitude you were at according to this chart when you

1 called for the go around?

2 THE WITNESS: According to the chart, it shows  
3 around 950 feet.

4 MR. DONNER: Yes, sir. And what's the field  
5 elevation approximately at Charlotte?

6 THE WITNESS: Seven hundred and forty feet.  
7 Something like that.

8 MR. DONNER: That's correct. How high would that  
9 put you above the terrain at Charlotte?

10 THE WITNESS: That would put us at 200 feet.

11 MR. DONNER: Thank you. Can you recount for us  
12 the standard missed approach procedure at Charlotte for the  
13 approach to the ILS to 18 right?

14 THE WITNESS: As I recall, the standard missed  
15 approach procedure is runway heading to three, and then you  
16 intercept a particular radial of another navigational aid.

17 MR. DONNER: Are you aware, sir, that a non-  
18 standard missed approach procedure voids all of your  
19 obstruction and terrain clearance guarantees?

20 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir, I am.

21 MR. DONNER: I have no more questions, sir.

22 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Donner.  
23 National Air Traffic Controllers Association?

24 MR. PARHAM: Mr. Chairman, we have no questions.

1 Thank you.

2 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Parham.  
3 Honeywell?

4 MR. THOMAS: Mr. Chairman, we have no questions.  
5 Thank you.

6 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you. Airline  
7 Pilots Association.

8 MR. TULLY: Could I go last, please, around the  
9 questioning?

10 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: We'll let you go next to  
11 the last --

12 MR. TULLY: Okay.

13 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: -- with USAir going last.  
14 Douglas Aircraft Company.

15 MR. LUND: No questions.

16 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Lund.  
17 Pratt & Whitney.

18 MR. YOUNG: No questions.

19 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you. Association  
20 of Flight Attendants?

21 MS. GILMER: Yes. Thanks, Mr. Chairman.

22 Captain Greenlee, once you've completed your post  
23 impact procedures in the cockpit, what is your training for  
24 assisting in the evacuation in the cabin?

1 THE WITNESS: Under a normal aircraft evacuation,  
2 there are procedures that I do in the cockpit. The first  
3 officer would go back to assist the flight attendants in any  
4 way he can. And then I would be, after securing the  
5 aircraft, the last one out under a normal evacuation. For  
6 instance, smoke or something on the runway. Something like  
7 that.

8 MS. GILMER: Once you completed your duties in the  
9 cockpit, then you would assist as needed. Right?

10 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am.

11 MS. GILMER: And just as a matter of  
12 clarification, you stated that you assisted Rich, the A  
13 flight attendant, in pulling Shelly, the C flight attendant,  
14 from the wreckage?

15 THE WITNESS: No, ma'am. My statement was that  
16 once I was out, I saw all four of us there. I assisted  
17 First Officer Hayes as Rich assisted Shelly from the  
18 aircraft.

19 MS. GILMER: Thank you very much. No further  
20 questions.

21 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you. International  
22 Association of Machinists.

23 MR. GOGLIA: We have no questions, Mr. Chairman.

24 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you. Dispatchers

1 Union.

2 MR. SCHUETZ: Mr. Chairman, we have no questions  
3 for Captain Greenlee.

4 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you. The National  
5 Weather Service.

6 MR. KUESSNER: We have no questions, sir.

7 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Airline Pilots  
8 Association.

9 MR. TULLY: Thank you.

10 I just have a few points to clear up with you,  
11 Captain Greenlee. I'll be brief. I just want to clarify  
12 your decision to make the missed approach at the point you  
13 did. You stated that you executed the missed approach  
14 because of the heavy rain and some other cues that indicated  
15 you just didn't like this picture. At the time that you  
16 elected to make the go around, had you determined that you  
17 were under the influence of a microburst windshear?

18 THE WITNESS: No, sir.

19 MR. TULLY: So you elected to execute a normal go  
20 around procedure at that point?

21 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

22 MR. TULLY: When it was clear to you that your  
23 airplane was in trouble and possibly under the influence of  
24 a microburst windshear, what did you do?

1 THE WITNESS: I had the firewall power and I  
2 executed the procedure.

3 MR. TULLY: Thank you. The other item I would  
4 like to clear up is this business of the approach briefing.  
5 I would like you to go to Exhibit 12-A, please. Would you  
6 please look down at the time of 1835.06 on page 23? And the  
7 time of 1836 and 06 on CAM-2, and I believe that would be  
8 the co-pilot, it says, "What runway did he say?" And what  
9 is your response?

10 THE WITNESS: Eighteen right.

11 MR. TULLY: Would you please turn now to page 25.  
12 At the time of 1835 and 20 -- well, let's see. I want 1835  
13 and 27. I'm sorry. It's page 24, Captain Greenlee.

14 THE WITNESS: Okay.

15 MR. TULLY: I believe Ms. Mills indicated to you  
16 that she had examined the CVR transcript and could find no  
17 reference to the required approach briefing of inbound  
18 course and frequency. Could you please read the statement  
19 at 1835 and 27?

20 THE WITNESS: "All right. That's 111-3 and 181."

21 MR. TULLY: What do those items refer to?

22 THE WITNESS: Those are the frequency and the  
23 localizer settings.

24 MR. TULLY: So, in deed, the record does reflect

1 accurately your briefing of the required elements in bound  
2 course and frequency?

3 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

4 MR. TULLY: Would you please go to page 28. At  
5 the time of 1839 and 02 at the bottom and over to the next  
6 page, the conversation starts, "If we have to bail out..."

7 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

8 MR. TULLY: "It looks like we bail out to the  
9 right." And I believe the response from the first officer  
10 was "Amen."

11 THE WITNESS: That's correct.

12 MR. TULLY: Does that indicate it's clear to First  
13 Officer Hayes that he's in agreement with your decision to  
14 go around to the right in the event there is a reason to go  
15 around?

16 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

17 MR. TULLY: Would you please go back to page 24.  
18 At a time of 1835 and 48, do you see where it says "landing  
19 data EPER?"

20 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

21 MR. TULLY: "An unintelligible," and then 87 for  
22 122?

23 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

24 MR. TULLY: Do you recall Dr. Strauch's question



1 in regard to the required approach briefing element of V-ref  
2 speed?

3 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

4 MR. TULLY: Does the record reflect that you  
5 briefed V-ref speed?

6 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir. I believe that would --  
7 the thing in the parenthesis would be 82.

8 MR. TULLY: Would you please go to Exhibit 2-D,  
9 page 1.

10 THE WITNESS: Two-D?

11 MR. TULLY: Two-D. Do you recognize that page?

12 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir, I do.

13 MR. TULLY: I've been keeping track here of some  
14 of these approach briefing elements. We can mark them off  
15 as we go here, if you like. Do we see in the transcript the  
16 name of the approach?

17 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

18 MR. TULLY: Do we see the inbound course in  
19 frequency?

20 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

21 MR. TULLY: Is it your testimony you were at the  
22 final approach fixed altitude when you received the ILS  
23 clearance?

24 THE WITNESS: That's correct.

1 MR. TULLY: Is it your testimony that you briefed  
2 First Officer Hayes on the DH?

3 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

4 MR. TULLY: Did you discuss an initial altitude  
5 with him in the event of a go around?

6 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

7 MR. TULLY: In addition, it requires some  
8 additional briefing elements here for visual approaches.  
9 The runway of intended landing. Did you brief him on the  
10 runway of intended landing?

11 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

12 MR. TULLY: And once again, it requires inbound  
13 course and frequency. Is that correct?

14 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

15 MR. TULLY: Continue down the page. It says, this  
16 shall be briefed for all approaches if applicable. Was  
17 there any applicable information from the airport advisory  
18 page?

19 THE WITNESS: No, sir.

20 MR. TULLY: Was there any applicable information  
21 on breaking action?

22 THE WITNESS: No, sir.

23 MR. TULLY: Was there any applicable information  
24 on windshear?

1 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

2 MR. TULLY: Is it not the case then, Captain  
3 Greenlee, that you briefed, although not contiguously, every  
4 required element of the approach briefing as prescribed by  
5 the USAir Flight Operations Manual?

6 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

7 MR. TULLY: I have no further questions.

8 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Captain Tully.  
9 USAir.

10 MR. SHARP: We have no questions, Mr. Chairman.

11 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Sharp.

12 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Any other questions from  
13 the technical panel? Mr. Feith.

14 MR. FEITH: Captain Greenlee, just several  
15 questions. In your experience either as a first officer or  
16 a captain on the DC-9, have you ever had an airborne  
17 windshear alert?

18 THE WITNESS: No, sir.

19 MR. FEITH: You had described in previous  
20 testimony that at some point you got on the controls during  
21 the course of taking corrective action?

22 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

23 MR. FEITH: Do you recall what point that was?

24 THE WITNESS: I recall it being just maybe in the

1 last five seconds or so when it was clear that the airplane  
2 was clearly in trouble.

3 MR. FEITH: Was that prior to you making visual  
4 contact with the trees or do you recall?

5 THE WITNESS: I don't recall one way or the other.

6 MR. FEITH: And in previous testimony, you had  
7 stated that while in bound when you were still probably  
8 around 15 miles out, you had observed a cell that you  
9 indicated was red.

10 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

11 MR. FEITH: In the vicinity of the VOR or near the  
12 airport.

13 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

14 MR. FEITH: Do you recall if that was the same  
15 cell or did you correlate that with being the same cell, the  
16 weather event that you flew into during the course of the  
17 approach?

18 THE WITNESS: Are you asking do I think that we  
19 flew under the same cell I was looking at?

20 MR. FEITH: Right.

21 THE WITNESS: No, sir, I do not.

22 MR. FEITH: So the cell that you had initially  
23 observed 15 miles out was still in that probably same  
24 proximity?

1 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

2 MR. FEITH: And that this was a different event?

3 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir, I believe it was.

4 MR. FEITH: Just switching gears a little bit. As  
5 far as your pre-departure paperwork and passenger counts,  
6 what's the procedures as far as verifying people sitting in  
7 the back versus what the paperwork reflects?

8 THE WITNESS: I always require an accurate count  
9 to verify a weight and balance to make sure it's correct.

10 MR. FEITH: How do you get that count?

11 THE WITNESS: From the agent and the flight  
12 attendants.

13 MR. FEITH: Then what does the paperwork reflect?  
14 Does it reflect that physical count or is it --

15 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir. I always make sure that  
16 the weight and balance reflects the actual count in the  
17 aircraft.

18 MR. FEITH: What passenger count shows up on your  
19 paperwork that comes up from dispatch?

20 THE WITNESS: It shows -- if it doesn't show the  
21 actual count, then I call them. The weight and balance is  
22 generally data linked to us. If it shows something other  
23 than what we have, then I call them and get it changed  
24 before we depart.

1 MR. FEITH: So you would resolve the discrepancy  
2 with a physical count?

3 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

4 MR. FEITH: Do you know if that count includes  
5 infants?

6 THE WITNESS: I don't know.

7 MR. FEITH: And typically if the flight attendant  
8 does make a count in the back, they count infants in that  
9 total count?

10 THE WITNESS: Sir, I'm not really sure. I believe  
11 they will count people in seats. And I'm not sure if it's a  
12 lap child, I don't know if that counts for more than one or  
13 not. I'm not sure about that procedure.

14 MR. FEITH: Thank you. I have no further  
15 questions.

16 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Feith.  
17 Mr. Laynor.

18 MR. LAYNOR: Just one or two, Captain.

19 I want to go back to your windshear training  
20 program. I think you said you'd been flying for USAir since  
21 1985?

22 THE WITNESS: Yes.

23 MR. LAYNOR: Do you remember when a windshear  
24 training program was implemented approximately?

1 THE WITNESS: No, sir, I don't.

2 MR. LAYNOR: How about when you upgraded to  
3 captain of the DC-9, did you have windshear training during  
4 that upgrade?

5 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir, and I can, as a matter of  
6 fact, remember that in my initial training of the DC-9.

7 MR. LAYNOR: So it was before 1990?

8 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

9 MR. LAYNOR: And I think you said that involved  
10 some classroom training and some simulator exercises?

11 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

12 MR. LAYNOR: Could you put any kind of time, how  
13 much classroom training? An hour or five hours?

14 THE WITNESS: I would believe it would be a couple  
15 of hours each recurrent. I'm not really sure.

16 MR. LAYNOR: That's each recurrent. So since  
17 you've been a captain of the DC-9 since 1990, every time you  
18 go through a recurrent training, you get some refresher?

19 THE WITNESS: That's correct. And also through  
20 the Flight Crew View and the industry periodicals that I  
21 read.

22 MR. LAYNOR: Typically, how many simulator  
23 scenarios might you be given in going through training?

24 THE WITNESS: I'm not really sure. I would say

1 since you usually always get one for each pilot, so that he  
2 can experience it flying, then there would be two.

3 MR. LAYNOR: Are you made aware ahead of time that  
4 you're going to have a windshear scenario or is it sprung on  
5 you as a routine?

6 THE WITNESS: It's sprung on us at the time  
7 usually towards the end, but we have a lot of requirements  
8 from the FAA that we have to do in a simulator. Required  
9 elements of a check ride. So you know you're going to get  
10 it some time.

11 MR. LAYNOR: So you probably get one simulator of  
12 windshear encounter when you go through recurrent training?

13 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

14 MR. LAYNOR: Do they vary? Are they usually  
15 during a landing approach or a take off or go around?

16 THE WITNESS: I've seen them vary. I've had them  
17 both at take off and approach.

18 MR. LAYNOR: And when you had these encounters,  
19 does the simulator incorporate the windshear alerting device  
20 that you have in your airplane?

21 THE WITNESS: I don't recall one way or the other  
22 whether I've had an opportunity to see that operate or not.

23 MR. LAYNOR: You mentioned the Flight Crew View.  
24 I notice that this windshear topic was covered immediately



1 before this accident. Actually, a couple of months. How  
2 long before the accident had you received that?

3 THE WITNESS: That morning.

4 MR. LAYNOR: That morning.

5 THE WITNESS: I got it out of my mailbox when I  
6 got to Pittsburgh that morning.

7 MR. LAYNOR: So you had not had the benefit of  
8 being able to read it and such. Have you had similar  
9 coverage of the windshear issue --

10 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

11 MR. LAYNOR: -- in previous issues?

12 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

13 MR. LAYNOR: How are they distributed? Are they  
14 just in your mailbox?

15 THE WITNESS: In my mailbox.

16 MR. LAYNOR: And is there any follow up on the  
17 part of the company training to ascertain how much you  
18 digest in the material?

19 THE WITNESS: In the form of a test?

20 MR. LAYNOR: Well, in any form.

21 THE WITNESS: I don't think so.

22 MR. LAYNOR: One final question. In a number of  
23 the previous windshear accidents -- and I'm not stating that  
24 it's true here -- but there seems to be a reluctance to go

1 to maximum power and set power. Is there a reason for this  
2 in your training?

3 THE WITNESS: I would have no reluctance to go to  
4 maximum power, no.

5 MR. LAYNOR: How about just during any routine  
6 period of extremist? There isn't any reluctance to go to  
7 the power?

8 THE WITNESS: I never really noticed that.

9 MR. LAYNOR: Thank you, Captain Greenlee.

10 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Laynor.  
11 Mr. Clark.

12 MR. CLARK: Captain Greenlee, you testified  
13 earlier that when you were -- I'm assuming you were inside  
14 the outer marker. You could see the weather to the south of  
15 the airport. My question is was that a visual observation  
16 or weather radar or both?

17 THE WITNESS: I would suspect that it was a radar  
18 observation. I don't recall one way or the other which I  
19 was looking at.

20 MR. CLARK: On the weather radar, could you  
21 describe the colors or do you remember?

22 THE WITNESS: It was pretty much just the same as  
23 what we had seen on the way up.

24 MR. CLARK: When you were 15 southwest?

1 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

2 MR. CLARK: Looking up, you saw a little bit of  
3 red?

4 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

5 MR. CLARK: And that perception didn't change on  
6 the way in?

7 THE WITNESS: I recall it being small and very  
8 symmetric.

9 MR. CLARK: How do you determine that you're  
10 looking out on a weather radar and the weather is south of  
11 the airport? Or how do you determine the relativity of what  
12 you see on the radar scope to your relative position to the  
13 --

14 THE WITNESS: In that case, I was using the VOR at  
15 the field and judging my situational awareness based on the  
16 bearing pointer to the VOR and the DME equipment.

17 MR. CLARK: Did you get a DME to -- you knew the  
18 DME to the airport or to the VOR?

19 THE WITNESS: To the VOR, yes.

20 MR. CLARK: Subtract off that distance to the  
21 airport?

22 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

23 MR. CLARK: And then look at your range on the  
24 weather radar?

1 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

2 MR. CLARK: With that in mind, did you ever see  
3 any weather that was closer -- two miles closer, up towards  
4 the approach end or between it?

5 THE WITNESS: No, sir.

6 MR. CLARK: No colors appear?

7 THE WITNESS: No, sir.

8 MR. CLARK: When the heavy rain hit, as you were  
9 approaching that area or just before the rain hit, did you  
10 have any indication you were going to be entering heavy rain  
11 from the visual perception?

12 THE WITNESS: No, sir.

13 MR. CLARK: And nothing showed up on the radar?

14 THE WITNESS: No, sir.

15 MR. CLARK: You entered the rain. I think you  
16 described you entered the rain, and it was light and then  
17 became very rapidly much more heavy.

18 A It was light initially, and then it became after  
19 so many seconds, became heavy almost instantaneous. It  
20 wasn't a gradual increase in the severity of the rain. It  
21 was an instantaneous dumping it seemed like.

22 MR. CLARK: Did you look at your weather radar at  
23 that time? Would you expect to see when you're right in the  
24 middle of weather, do you expect to see that on the radar or

1 is it --

2 THE WITNESS: If you were right in the middle, you  
3 may not see that at that close.

4 MR. CLARK: Once you started the go around  
5 procedure, who pushed the power up?

6 THE WITNESS: On the go around?

7 MR. CLARK: Right.

8 THE WITNESS: First Officer Hayes did.

9 MR. CLARK: Who raised the flaps?

10 THE WITNESS: I did.

11 MR. CLARK: You raised the flaps.

12 THE WITNESS: At his command.

13 MR. CLARK: Do you remember the target E-PUR for a  
14 go around?

15 THE WITNESS: I recall it was 1.93.

16 MR. CLARK: Would there be -- well, I'll save my  
17 questions for him, since he raised the power. As a non-  
18 flying pilot then would you be monitoring what he was doing  
19 with the power levers?

20 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

21 MR. CLARK: Would there be a reason that the power  
22 level was not set at 1.93?

23 THE WITNESS: I believe that he pushed them up to  
24 the target, and as I saw him pushing them up and the other

1 things that you look at, the nose coming up, the turn  
2 starting, and then communicating with ATC, at some point, we  
3 would fine tune that, and I just don't believe we ever got  
4 to that point.

5 MR. CLARK: In the early stages of the go around,  
6 was there any sense of urgency on your part?

7 THE WITNESS: A sense of urgency? As did we feel  
8 that there was a threat, that there was a problem?

9 MR. CLARK: Well, for whatever prompted you to  
10 make a go around, was there a sense of urgency that you were  
11 -- let me rephrase it. Was there any sense of urgency to  
12 hurry with the procedures at that point, to expedite the  
13 procedures once you call a go around?

14 THE WITNESS: I felt that it was a normal go  
15 around situation, and I would not hurry a procedure any  
16 faster than I normally would execute a missed approach. I  
17 don't think it would be safe and prudent to hurry something  
18 that you are accustomed to accomplishing. So in my  
19 recollection, it was a normal missed approach, a normal go  
20 around.

21 MR. CLARK: So in that sense, in your perception,  
22 it was not an urgent situation at that point?

23 THE WITNESS: At that point, no. I didn't realize  
24 a hazard at that point.

1 MR. CLARK: I have no further questions. Thank  
2 you.

3 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Clark.  
4 Mr. Schleede.

5 MR. SCHLEEDE: Yes, Captain Greenlee. In the  
6 first part of your testimony, you talked about the pre-  
7 flight check of the windshear warning, airborne windshear  
8 warning.

9 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

10 MR. SCHLEEDE: I believe you testified that it  
11 checked okay. Had you ever in the line operations  
12 encountered a faulty check during that particular pre-flight  
13 check?

14 THE WITNESS: On a few occasions.

15 MR. SCHLEEDE: And what were the indications?

16 THE WITNESS: There's a light that says,  
17 "windshear fail."

18 MR. SCHLEEDE: What color is that?

19 THE WITNESS: I don't recall what color it is.

20 MR. SCHLEEDE: What was the corrective action for  
21 those types of things?

22 THE WITNESS: I wrote it up.

23 MR. SCHLEEDE: Was the airplane dispatched?

24 THE WITNESS: After it was fixed, yes.

1 MR. SCHLEEDE: Do you recall when the system was  
2 installed in the airplane?

3 THE WITNESS: No, sir, I don't.

4 MR. SCHLEEDE: In response to a question by Mr.  
5 Laynor about that system, I thought I heard you say you had  
6 never seen it operate or you never encountered an operation  
7 of it in flight. Is that correct?

8 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir. I've never had to single  
9 off in flight, no.

10 MR. SCHLEEDE: I may have missed your statement  
11 about your training. I thought you said you couldn't recall  
12 if you had seen it in a simulator.

13 THE WITNESS: I know it's in the simulator, but I  
14 couldn't recall one way or the other when I had seen it or  
15 in conjunction with a particular maneuver or simulator  
16 session.

17 MR. SCHLEEDE: When was the last time you went  
18 through a simulator session?

19 THE WITNESS: I believe it was in January.

20 MR. SCHLEEDE: Did you get windshear encounters at  
21 that time?

22 THE WITNESS: I'm pretty sure I did, but I don't  
23 recall one way or the other.

24 MR. SCHLEEDE: I guess a direct question, well,



1 what specific training have you received in the use of the  
2 airborne windshear alerting system?

3 THE WITNESS: Well, I've obviously read the  
4 manuals. And when they initially installed them, we went  
5 over in recurrent. I recall that. Basically, it's a pretty  
6 straightforward system.

7 MR. SCHLEEDE: That was recurrent ground school?

8 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

9 MR. SCHLEEDE: Another area, what is USAir's  
10 training for windshear avoidance for the captain's role when  
11 the first officer is flying? Do you take over at any point  
12 or --

13 THE WITNESS: As far as the emergency procedures?

14 MR. SCHLEEDE: Yes, sir. What is your escape  
15 maneuver?

16 THE WITNESS: It's divided between pilot flying  
17 and pilot not flying. So in that case, as I had mentioned  
18 in a case where you had the time, you would call out the  
19 sink rates and the air speeds.

20 MR. SCHLEEDE: The first officer in this case  
21 would manipulate the controls and the power lever?

22 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir, in that case.

23 MR. SCHLEEDE: I'm not sure if you were asked  
24 about your training in CRM. What type of training, both

1 ground and simulator training, have you received in cockpit  
2 resource management?

3 THE WITNESS: My first training in CRM was a  
4 three-day course called "Captain's Development," that they  
5 started some years back for people who were getting ready or  
6 some time in the next six months to a year to check out as  
7 captain.

8 It was basically three days of lectures and films  
9 with Dr. Sellers, I believe, a psychologist, about  
10 personalities and how to identify certain things, key words.  
11 It's been a few years.

12 The relationship between the captain and copilot  
13 to better the communication. We also had people from other  
14 parts of the company come in and tell us what their jobs  
15 were. For instance, some passenger services and things like  
16 that to know what they were doing at the same time while we  
17 were doing our job.

18 The next thing we had was a one-day course. It  
19 was specifically CRM oriented with lectures and some films  
20 about some aircraft accidents that were both pro and con,  
21 where they had been good or bad CRM. We also had some  
22 exercises in team building and things like that. That was  
23 attended at the time by pilots and there was some flight  
24 attendants there. There were also some people from some

1 companies in the area that were associated with the airline.

2 There were also some notebooks that we had. We  
3 get it now in recurrent. There's a block of time in  
4 recurrent. And also, we have what's called a line oriented  
5 flying training, where one of my simulator sessions each  
6 year is devoted to flying a line type of trip instead of  
7 going in and accomplishing certain mandatory maneuvers that  
8 you have to do once a year. That middle simulator is  
9 dedicated to the crew resource management. You're filmed  
10 and you watch how you interact with certain problems with  
11 the first officer and things like that.

12 MR. SCHLEEDE: And how often have you gone through  
13 that?

14 THE WITNESS: I've had one LOFT. I was scheduled  
15 for one in late July, and I had one last year.

16 MR. SCHLEEDE: These three days and one-day  
17 courses you talked about are all ground school type of  
18 settings?

19 THE WITNESS: Yes.

20 MR. SCHLEEDE: So you've been through one LOFT  
21 scenario. What about you mentioned recurrent, is there  
22 anything beyond the LOFT in recurrent training?

23 THE WITNESS: In each recurrent, we have a  
24 separate block for CRM. And there's separate instructors

1       that come in for that.

2               MR. SCHLEEDE:  And that's in the simulator?

3               THE WITNESS:  I'm sorry.  That's in recurrent  
4       training in grounds school.

5               MR. SCHLEEDE:  In grounds school, okay.  A  
6       completely different subject.  The subject of the passenger  
7       load and infant counts.  I think you said you weren't sure  
8       how that was done by the cabin attendants on counting  
9       infants or the lap babies?

10              THE WITNESS:  That's correct.

11              MR. SCHLEEDE:  Are you saying you don't know what  
12       the procedure is or you don't know how they do it?  Do you  
13       know what the procedure is for it?

14              THE WITNESS:  I believe that they count people in  
15       seats.

16              MR. SCHLEEDE:  Does the cockpit become aware if  
17       there's unticketed infants in the back?

18              THE WITNESS:  No, sir.  It wouldn't change  
19       operationally how the flight was conducted.  But, no, we're  
20       not given that information.

21              I happen to -- I like to stand in the doorway when  
22       people come on.  So I would have information if I saw  
23       somebody get on without a seat or something like that.

24              MR. SCHLEEDE:  But it's not a procedure for the

1 lead flight attendant to report to you of unticketed --

2 THE WITNESS: No, not to my knowledge.

3 MR. SCHLEEDE: I'm sorry. Back to the training  
4 again. You mentioned cabin attendants at this one ground  
5 school. Do you have any specific training in recurrent that  
6 involves resource management with the cabin attendants,  
7 coordination with the cabin attendants in emergency  
8 procedures?

9 THE WITNESS: We talk about some problems.  
10 There's also a tape that we see in recurrent that was done  
11 in response to a problem they had on an airplane that was a  
12 direct result of bad communication between back and front.  
13 So we see it's a reenactment of an incident.

14 MR. SCHLEEDE: Another subject. About your  
15 testimony on the USAir policy for avoidance of  
16 thunderstorms, low altitude. I believe you mentioned the  
17 five mile criteria.

18 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

19 MR. SCHLEEDE: How in practice do you comply with  
20 that when you're operating to avoid thunderstorms by five  
21 miles?

22 THE WITNESS: I comply with the procedure.

23 MR. SCHLEEDE: In using your airborne radar or --

24 THE WITNESS: The airborne radar and if I see --

1 visually seeing things or talking to somebody ahead of me,  
2 or if I get a heads-up from a -- there are times when we  
3 will get a heads-up from a controller and he says, "we're  
4 seeing this" or "we're seeing that," I would take that into  
5 consideration.

6 MR. SCHLEEDE: Along that line, what type of  
7 information would that be from a controller? Would it be a  
8 level, report of a VIP level?

9 THE WITNESS: Yes, generally it's a report of  
10 something. We're showing a level whatever.

11 MR. SCHLEEDE: If you receive a report of a VIP  
12 level 4 on your final approach course near the outer marker,  
13 would you consider that a thunderstorm that you have to  
14 avoid?

15 THE WITNESS: Absolutely.

16 MR. SCHLEEDE: How about a level 3?

17 THE WITNESS: Absolutely.

18 MR. SCHLEEDE: If you'd been advised that there  
19 was a level 3 on final at Charlotte, would you have changed  
20 your approach decisions?

21 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

22 MR. SCHLEEDE: One last area about your Air Force  
23 training or the Air Force relationship. Are there any  
24 differences in a general sense between the Air Force and

1 USAir attitudes regarding standardization and evaluation  
2 check list compliance?

3 THE WITNESS: No, sir. As a matter of fact, more  
4 and more in the last few years our check lists have begun to  
5 resemble the type of check lists that we use in the Air  
6 Force. And, in fact, in the Reserves, since most of the  
7 pilots in the squadron are airline pilots.

8 MR. SCHLEEDE: Did you in the Air Force receive  
9 aviation physiology training?

10 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

11 MR. SCHLEEDE: Did that training include  
12 descriptions of illusionary effects of acceleration?

13 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir. And as a matter of fact,  
14 I'm the safety officer at the squadron, at my squadron.  
15 I've studied several accidents involving primarily F-16  
16 aircraft that resulted in accidents.

17 MR. SCHLEEDE: In relation to acceleration and  
18 allusions of the sensory organs?

19 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

20 MR. SCHLEEDE: What are you taught or aware of  
21 that you do to avoid becoming a victim of such allusions?

22 THE WITNESS: Well, you're taught as when you're  
23 taught basic instruments to stay on the gauges. The problem  
24 that is recurrent and some of the fighter accidents is that

1 the instrument flying in a fighter is just not as easy.

2 The reason being in the F-16, for instance, you  
3 have a very small attitude indicator. You have a heads-up  
4 display, which is good, but a lot of times at night or in  
5 poor visibilities with different things, you get glare on  
6 the hub and things like that.

7 The accelerations are much greater in the  
8 airplane. And you're also turning your head a good deal.  
9 And that is contributed to several type of accidents. What  
10 happens is a person loses their situational awareness  
11 because of some of these accelerations and never regains it.

12  
13 There have been instances of people trying to  
14 rejoin on trains at night and in the clouds during the day  
15 and problems like that. In the transport type aircraft, you  
16 have a huge attitude staring you right in the face, and you  
17 don't have the accelerations. And you also typically have  
18 much more experience in instrument flying than you would in  
19 the fighter community.

20 A lot of high-time fighter pilots might have 3,000  
21 hours or 4,000 hours, but not a whole lot of weather  
22 experience, because you just don't fly a lot of times in bad  
23 weather in the fighter community.

24 MR. SCHLEEDE: This may not be a fair question.



1 Do you know what the potential allusion would be for  
2 pitching the aircraft up and accelerating longitudely  
3 forward?

4 THE WITNESS: There could be -- typically, the  
5 allusion could eventuate a particular feeling. But in this  
6 case, with the amount of instrument time that you have and  
7 really not the types of accelerations experienced in some of  
8 the Air Force accidents, I wouldn't think it was a factor.

9 MR. SCHLEEDE: Thank you very much, Captain  
10 Greenlee.

11 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Schleede.  
12 Captain Greenlee, I have just five quick questions for you.

13 Now, the first is a repeat of a question that Dr.  
14 Strauch asked, but I would like to ask it again. Would you  
15 say that flight crew fatigue played any role whatsoever in  
16 this accident?

17 THE WITNESS: No, sir.

18 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you. Now, the  
19 second question I have is in reference to your go around  
20 technique and training. Have you ever been trained that  
21 when you brief in the cockpit during your approach that you  
22 will make a turn away from the runway heading, that you  
23 should communicate that intention in advance to the Air  
24 Traffic Control tower?

1 THE WITNESS: Yes, you should.

2 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: And you may have already  
3 answered this, but what was the reason on this approach that  
4 that was not accomplished?

5 THE WITNESS: It was in the interest of safety of  
6 flight. Well, I'm sorry. Do you mean why didn't we tell  
7 the approach controllers we were going to the right until we  
8 did it?

9 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Earlier on.

10 THE WITNESS: I don't know. It did not get done.

11 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Of course, you are a DC-9  
12 pilot who is employed by USAir Incorporated. Have you ever  
13 felt any pressure from USAir to keep on schedule?

14 THE WITNESS: No, sir.

15 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: In your flying  
16 experience, since let's say flying for USAir, how many times  
17 have you been given a windshear alert by Air Traffic Control  
18 from an LLWAS reading? Well, let me ask you first, how  
19 often has that happened just in general?

20 THE WITNESS: That happens fairly often.

21 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Of those times, how often  
22 have you discontinued your approach due to that alert?

23 THE WITNESS: In the absence of when approaches  
24 have been discontinued, generally a decision is made prior

1 to being on the approach, because you see the weather or  
2 what they're talking about between you and the airport or  
3 something like that. I don't recall the number of times  
4 that we discontinued.

5 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Well, let me ask you a  
6 different way. About how often have you continued your  
7 approach even though a windshear alert was issued by Air  
8 Traffic Control?

9 THE WITNESS: There have been times we've  
10 continued the approach with windshear alerts issued. I  
11 don't remember how many.

12 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: You wouldn't guess say 50  
13 percent or something in that neighborhood?

14 THE WITNESS: No, I don't know.

15 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: I guess my last question  
16 is as captain of Flight 1016, is there anything you would  
17 like to add to the public record given this opportunity?

18 THE WITNESS: No, sir.

19 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Any other questions from  
20 anyone?

21 (No response.)

22 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Captain Greenlee, thank  
23 you very much for your cooperation and your testimony.  
24 You've been the most articulate witness. You may step down

1 and you are released from the public hearing.

2 (Witness excused.)

3 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: The time is 12:45. Let's  
4 break for lunch and reconvene at 2:00.

5 (Whereupon, at 12:45 p.m., the hearing was  
6 recessed for lunch, to reconvene at 2:00 p.m.)

7

8

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24

A F T E R N O O N   S E S S I O N

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Let's proceed. Philip Hayes is our next witness.

F/O PHILIP HAYES, F/O - FLIGHT 1016, USAir, INC.,  
PITTSBURGH, PENNSYLVANIA

Whereupon,

PHILIP HAYES,

was called as a witness by and on behalf of NTSB, and, after having been duly sworn, was examined and testified on his oath as follows:

MR. SCHLEEDE: Mr. Hayes, would you please give us your full name and business address?

THE WITNESS: My name is James Phillip Hayes, Atlanta, Georgia.

MR. SCHLEEDE: And by whom are you employed?

THE WITNESS: USAir.

MR. SCHLEEDE: And what position do you hold at USAir?

THE WITNESS: I'm a pilot.

MR. SCHLEEDE: How long have you held that position?

1 THE WITNESS: Seven years.

2 MR. SCHLEEDE: Would you briefly describe your  
3 training and education that qualifies you in your current  
4 position with USAir?

5 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir. I began flying when I was  
6 about 17 years old in Atlanta. I was a senior in high  
7 school. After high school, I attended DeKalp College and  
8 took flying lessons, as I could afford to. Eventually, I  
9 went to Sparton School of Aeronautics in Tulsa, Oklahoma.  
10 And there I received my commercial, instrument, and multi-  
11 engine and flight instructor ratings.

12 I returned to Atlanta and got a job with the  
13 Cessna Dealership there instructing. I instructed for about  
14 three years, flying single pilot IFR 135 operation, single  
15 engine and multi-engine aircraft. After I left the Cessna  
16 Dealership, I worked for a small freight operation flying  
17 again single pilot IFR 135. After that, I went to work for  
18 a tire company flying Mitsubishi MU-2 as a co-pilot and then  
19 captain. I then worked for a land development  
20 company and was a co-pilot on a Citation jet. From there, I  
21 went to work for an oil company in Atlanta as a chief pilot.  
22 I worked there about a year and a half. I went to work for  
23 a lumber company. Again, single pilot, twin-engine  
24 aircraft. From there, I went to work for a health care

1 company, and I flew as captain on a Mitsubishi Diamond jet.

2 After that I worked for Oxford Industries. They  
3 are the six largest, a peril manufacturer. I worked there  
4 for three years before I was hired at Piedmont Airlines.

5 MR. SCHLEEDE: What ratings do you hold, FAA  
6 ratings?

7 THE WITNESS: I currently hold an ATP, and I have  
8 a type rating in the MU-300 Diamond jet, and I was certified  
9 as a flight engineer.

10 MR. SCHLEEDE: Are you type rated in the DC-9?

11 THE WITNESS: No, sir.

12 MR. SCHLEEDE: Approximately, how much total  
13 flying time do you have?

14 THE WITNESS: Total time is about 13,000 hours.

15 MR. SCHLEEDE: And how much time do you have as a  
16 DC-9 pilot?

17 THE WITNESS: About 3200 hours.

18 MR. SCHLEEDE: Did you fly any other aircraft  
19 while you flew for USAir or Piedmont and USAir?

20 THE WITNESS: When I was hired at Piedmont, I  
21 started as a flight engineer. I flew in that position for  
22 about two and a half years. I transitioned to the co-pilot  
23 position of the 737-200 in April of 1990. Then transitioned  
24 to the DC-9 in August or September of 1990. And I have been

1 in that position ever since.

2 MR. SCHLEEDE: As a first officer?

3 THE WITNESS: As a first officer.

4 MR. SCHLEEDE: What airplane was the flight  
5 engineer with?

6 THE WITNESS: The 727.

7 MR. SCHLEEDE: Thank you. Dr. Strauch will  
8 continue the questioning.

9 DR. STRAUCH: Mr. Hayes, I'm going to first ask  
10 you some questions about USAir in general and its training  
11 before we get to the accident flight. You said you were  
12 hired by Piedmont Airlines. When was that?

13 THE WITNESS: October 1987.

14 DR. STRAUCH: How many years did you fly for  
15 Piedmont before they were acquired by USAir?

16 THE WITNESS: The merger took place in August of  
17 1989.

18 DR. STRAUCH: When did USAir's procedures, when  
19 were they implemented for all pilots, including Piedmont  
20 pilots?

21 THE WITNESS: I don't recall exactly. But there  
22 was what they called a mirror image program to switch over  
23 procedures from Piedmont to USAir.

24 DR. STRAUCH: At the time of the accident, did you



1 feel comfortable with flying USAir's procedures?

2 THE WITNESS: I would say so, yes.

3 DR. STRAUCH: Could you tell from the way the  
4 captain was flying whether or not that captain was a former  
5 USAir pilot or a former Piedmont pilot?

6 THE WITNESS: I would have to say no.

7 DR. STRAUCH: So at this point in time, you feel  
8 that it really -- whatever differences there are, are  
9 transparent to you as a first officer?

10 THE WITNESS: Yes.

11 DR. STRAUCH: Could you estimate about how many  
12 captains you've flown with for Piedmont and USAir, just  
13 ballpark?

14 THE WITNESS: I couldn't say.

15 DR. STRAUCH: There's a statement in Exhibit 2-A  
16 that a check airman rated Captain Greenlee among the top ten  
17 percent of the pilots that he had at seen at USAir. Were  
18 you aware of this?

19 THE WITNESS: No.

20 DR. STRAUCH: How would you rate Captain Greenlee  
21 as a pilot and as a captain?

22 THE WITNESS: I would say he was a very confident  
23 and qualified captain in every respect.

24 DR. STRAUCH: What kind of cockpit atmosphere you

1 feel he established?

2 THE WITNESS: I would say a very comfortable  
3 atmosphere. He was just a very likeable gentleman and made  
4 me feel comfortable.

5 DR. STRAUCH: Would you have hesitated at any  
6 point to bring up something to Captain Greenlee that he may  
7 not have been aware of?

8 THE WITNESS: Would I have hesitated?

9 DR. STRAUCH: Yes.

10 THE WITNESS: No.

11 DR. STRAUCH: Would you have hesitated to tell him  
12 if you disagreed with a decision that he had made?

13 THE WITNESS: If you would repeat the question.

14 DR. STRAUCH: If you disagreed with a decision  
15 that Captain Greenlee had made in the cockpit, would you  
16 have hesitated to bring this up in the cockpit?

17 THE WITNESS: No, I don't think so.

18 DR. STRAUCH: Have you been through USAir's CRM  
19 program?

20 THE WITNESS: Yes, I have.

21 DR. STRAUCH: Could you tell us what phases of it  
22 you've been through? And we heard earlier Captain  
23 Greenlee's description of the CRM program. So I'm just  
24 asking you what phases you've been through?

1 THE WITNESS: I've been through the one-day  
2 course, the first phase. Then the subsequent ground school  
3 portion, and I've had one LOFT of CRM.

4 DR. STRAUCH: Have you participated in CRM  
5 programs with other carriers or other companies before your  
6 employment by Piedmont?

7 THE WITNESS: No.

8 DR. STRAUCH: Were USAir's CRM programs the only  
9 CRM programs you participated in?

10 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

11 DR. STRAUCH: Similarly, have you been through  
12 windshear training in other companies, other than Piedmont  
13 and USAir?

14 THE WITNESS: I came from a corporate background.  
15 So my windshear training basically consisted of reading  
16 various periodicals that carried windshear information and  
17 so forth in it. So I would say my training started earlier.

18 DR. STRAUCH: Did any of the material that USAir  
19 distributed with regard to windshear procedures, windshear  
20 alertness and so on, how did that compare with the material  
21 that you had gotten prior to your employment with USAir and  
22 Piedmont?

23 THE WITNESS: If I understand the question, how  
24 did I find their information?

1 DR. STRAUCH: Well, how did it compare? Was it  
2 more complete, less complete, more up to date?

3 THE WITNESS: Oh, I would have to say it was more  
4 complete, yes.

5 DR. STRAUCH: And you participated in simulator  
6 training with windshear presented, haven't you?

7 THE WITNESS: Yes, I have.

8 DR. STRAUCH: About how many times have you been  
9 presented with windshear scenarios in the simulator at  
10 USAir?

11 THE WITNESS: I would say each of my simulator  
12 check rides. So as a co-pilot, I'm required to have one a  
13 year. So each year. Of course, as an engineer, I wasn't  
14 exposed to it, I guess you would say.

15 DR. STRAUCH: But once you became a first officer,  
16 then you were presented with windshear scenarios?

17 THE WITNESS: Yes.

18 DR. STRAUCH: Was it always in your check rides or  
19 was it in other SIM sessions?

20 THE WITNESS: Well, each SIM session, I guess I  
21 should say. Each yearly SIM session.

22 DR. STRAUCH: Do you know about how many different  
23 windshear scenarios you've been presented with in the  
24 simulator?

1 THE WITNESS: I don't know how many. There are  
2 different ones on approach. You encounter the windshear on  
3 approach and on departure.

4 DR. STRAUCH: Was the event that you encountered  
5 on July the 2nd in Charlotte similar to the windshear  
6 scenarios that you were presented in USAir?

7 THE WITNESS: Was it similar?

8 DR. STRAUCH: Yes.

9 THE WITNESS: I would have to say no.

10 DR. STRAUCH: And what were some of the  
11 differences?

12 THE WITNESS: Well, typically in a simulator, you  
13 have turbulence associated with the event. And with regard  
14 to the accident, we encountered a smooth ride all the way.

15 DR. STRAUCH: So those were some of the  
16 differences just in terms of the smoothness of the ride  
17 versus turbulence and so on?

18 THE WITNESS: Well, let's see, smoothness of the  
19 ride. On the night of the accident, of course, didn't  
20 appear very threatening to myself and Captain Greenlee. So  
21 I would say that there's, oh, different -- a more  
22 thunderstorm activity, that sort of thing, associated with  
23 the ones that you may encounter in the SIM.

24 DR. STRAUCH: Can you describe your expectation of

1 what the weather was like in the Charlotte area on your way  
2 back from Columbia to Charlotte? In other words, what kind  
3 of weather were you expecting?

4 THE WITNESS: I expected the weather to be pretty  
5 good. I would say visual conditions -- again, it's pretty  
6 normal in a summertime climate to have the possibility of  
7 showers or thunderstorms in the afternoon. So I can't say  
8 that I was surprised that there was convective activity, but  
9 basically I suppose I expected visual conditions at the  
10 airport.

11 DR. STRAUCH: At what point in the flight was the  
12 weather different than what you had expected?

13 THE WITNESS: I would say at the onset of the  
14 heavy rain. I didn't expect that.

15 DR. STRAUCH: Is it fair to say that before you  
16 encountered the heavy rains, you were expecting visual  
17 conditions?

18 THE WITNESS: Pretty much, yes.

19 DR. STRAUCH: And what were your expectations of  
20 the weather based on?

21 THE WITNESS: Well, Captain Greenlee had gotten  
22 the ATIS as we approached the Charlotte area. So my  
23 recollection of the ATIS that afternoon was visual  
24 conditions. It was 5500 broken, I believe it was, and six

1 miles.

2 DR. STRAUCH: As a result of the ATIS, what did  
3 you expect to execute? Did you expect to fly?

4 THE WITNESS: What sort of approach?

5 DR. STRAUCH: Yes.

6 THE WITNESS: I suppose I expected a visual  
7 approach.

8 DR. STRAUCH: Didn't the ATIS information call for  
9 an ILS approach, the ATIS information, Yankee?

10 THE WITNESS: It did.

11 DR. STRAUCH: And yet you were expecting a visual  
12 approach?

13 THE WITNESS: Well, I expected a visual approach.  
14 I wasn't surprised by an ILS approach, being given an ILS  
15 approach. On our approach to Charlotte as we came up from  
16 Columbia, we flew a right down wind to the runway, and I  
17 could see the airport and the runway outside my window.

18 Judging, as I recall, by the traffic around the  
19 area at that time, it didn't appear that we were in the  
20 middle of a big push. So I suppose I expected a visual  
21 approach.

22 DR. STRAUCH: Did your expectation of the approach  
23 -- expectation of the visual approach change at any point in  
24 the flight?

1 THE WITNESS: I would say no, not really.

2 DR. STRAUCH: Could I refer you to Exhibit 12-A.  
3 That's the cockpit voice recorder transcript. The time is  
4 1836.59 local. That would be page 26 of Exhibit 12-A. The  
5 approach controller issues a transmission to USAir 1016. At  
6 the end of it, he says -- well, the transmission is, "I'll  
7 tell you what, USAir 1016," and he ends it with, "Just  
8 expect the ILS now. Amend your altitude. Maintain 3,000."

9 Do you remember receiving this transmission?

10 THE WITNESS: Yes, I do.

11 DR. STRAUCH: Then could you explain why you  
12 continued to expect a visual approach when the controller  
13 said over here that, "USAir 1016 was to expect an ILS  
14 approach?"

15 THE WITNESS: Well, as we approached the airport  
16 on the down wind, I expected that we would get a visual  
17 approach. Now, having been given the ILS approach, I was  
18 not surprised. I remember him saying that there might be a  
19 little rain coming off north. So at that point, I expected  
20 the ILS. I thought you might have been referring further  
21 back.

22 DR. STRAUCH: How differently would the approach  
23 have been executed had it been a visual approach versus an  
24 ILS approach from your perspective as the pilot flying? In



1 other words, what would you have done differently?

2 THE WITNESS: If it were an ILS approach or a  
3 visual approach?

4 DR. STRAUCH: Well, let's do both. How would an  
5 ILS -- how differently would an ILS approach have been  
6 conducted from a visual approach? What would you have done  
7 differently?

8 THE WITNESS: Well, actually we did basically  
9 everything we would have done had we been told it was an ILS  
10 upon entering the Charlotte air space. So, I have to say  
11 that basically I don't know that I would have done anything  
12 differently.

13 DR. STRAUCH: Was your approach played out at that  
14 time?

15 THE WITNESS: Yes. Was my approach played out?

16 DR. STRAUCH: Yes.

17 THE WITNESS: Yes.

18 DR. STRAUCH: Do you recall if the captain's was?

19 THE WITNESS: I'm sure it was. I don't know.

20 DR. STRAUCH: Which approach play did you have  
21 out?

22 THE WITNESS: The approach play for 1-8-right.

23 DR. STRAUCH: And where was it in the cockpit?

24 THE WITNESS: I set it on top of my flight bag on

1 the right side of my seat.

2 DR. STRAUCH: Did you have a normal briefing for  
3 an ILS approach?

4 THE WITNESS: Well, as Captain Greenlee stated  
5 earlier, I think, we briefed the items for a visual  
6 approach. And then upon receiving the clearance from the  
7 ILS approach, we briefed the remaining items for that. So,  
8 yes.

9 DR. STRAUCH: In the course while USAir 1016 was  
10 on final, there is conversation among air traffic  
11 controllers regarding lightening in the vicinity of the  
12 tower. Captain Greenlee established that he was unaware of  
13 this information. Had you been aware that there was  
14 lightening in the vicinity and Captain Greenlee was not  
15 aware of it, what would you have done?

16 THE WITNESS: Well, I would have made the captain  
17 aware that there was lightening in the area. I, personally,  
18 did not see any lightening in the area that night.

19 DR. STRAUCH: If you could refer to page 29 of  
20 Exhibit 12-A. Again, that's the CVR transcript. At the  
21 time of 1839.20, the captain says to you, "Chance of shear."  
22 Do you recall that?

23 THE WITNESS: Yes.

24 DR. STRAUCH: What did you think when he said

1 that?

2 THE WITNESS: Well, I was just aware. Not that I  
3 wouldn't have been, but since we had the convective activity  
4 on the south side of the airport, I just was aware of any  
5 possible indications of windshear.

6 DR. STRAUCH: Did you alter your execution of the  
7 approach in any way as a result of that statement?

8 THE WITNESS: No, sir.

9 DR. STRAUCH: Was your alertness anticipation  
10 changed in any way?

11 THE WITNESS: Well, I would have to say you're  
12 always alert.

13 DR. STRAUCH: At this point in the flight, do you  
14 remember where you were looking, where your vision was  
15 directed?

16 THE WITNESS: At what point in the flight are you  
17 speaking of?

18 DR. STRAUCH: Where Captain Greenlee says to you,  
19 "Chance of shear?"

20 THE WITNESS: Well, I'm not sure exactly where  
21 that is on the approach. It's on final. As I joined the  
22 localizer and the glidescope, my attention was focused  
23 inside the cockpit. I was flying the airplane. So I was  
24 focused on the instruments. I did glance up a couple of

1 times to see the -- I would say the approach area of the  
2 runway, but I was generally focused in the cockpit.

3 DR. STRAUCH: Do you remember the last time you  
4 went heads-up to look outside the airplane?

5 THE WITNESS: Do I remember the last time?

6 DR. STRAUCH: Yes. At what point in the flight  
7 that was, the last time that you went from heads-down  
8 looking inside at the instruments, to heads-up looking  
9 outside the window screen?

10 THE WITNESS: The last time that I looked out the  
11 cockpit window in the flight of USAir 1016 was just before  
12 the impact. I looked out the front windshield and I could  
13 see that we were below the tops of the trees.

14 DR. STRAUCH: And before that you had been, as you  
15 said, primarily heads-down. I guess, almost exclusively  
16 heads-down, looking at the instruments?

17 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

18 DR. STRAUCH: What instruments were you looking at  
19 primarily?

20 THE WITNESS: Well, the localizer, glidescope, and  
21 attitude indicator, air speed.

22 DR. STRAUCH: And throughout the approach, were  
23 you satisfied that the airplane was within the parameters  
24 that USAir established?

1 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

2 DR. STRAUCH: At any point did the airplane leave  
3 these parameters?

4 THE WITNESS: Only when we encountered the  
5 problem.

6 DR. STRAUCH: And what did you see? What  
7 departure from the acceptable parameters did you see at that  
8 point?

9 THE WITNESS: Well, of course, this is all fairly  
10 compressed time. I mean, it's a very short interval. I  
11 remember seeing the air speed decrease fairly rapidly. I  
12 felt the severe sinking of the airplane, as if it were  
13 suspended from a string and somebody dropped it. That was  
14 basically the feeling.

15 DR. STRAUCH: Do you remember about the -- what  
16 about the attitude of the airplane?

17 THE WITNESS: Well, the attitude was normal.

18 DR. STRAUCH: Throughout the flight?

19 THE WITNESS: Yes.

20 DR. STRAUCH: Further down as we get closer to the  
21 event on page 33 of Exhibit 12-A and the time is 1841.05,  
22 Captain Greenlee tells you to stay heads-up. Do you  
23 remember that?

24 THE WITNESS: I believe I do.

1 DR. STRAUCH: What did you do as a result of that  
2 statement?

3 THE WITNESS: Well, it didn't mean to me to look  
4 outside the cockpit. It meant be aware in case we encounter  
5 some sort of situation that we don't like. We're not going  
6 to be here long. We're going to go around. We're going to  
7 do something different.

8 DR. STRAUCH: Captain Greenlee described the rain  
9 that was encountered as, I believe, the heaviest rain he  
10 ever experienced. How would characterize the rain?

11 THE WITNESS: I never really looked outside the  
12 windshield to see the rain. I could see in my peripheral  
13 vision that it was raining very heavily, and I could tell  
14 from the noise in the cockpit that it was raining very  
15 heavily. So I would say that it was extremely.

16 DR. STRAUCH: Is it fair to say that you didn't  
17 expect a rain of this intensity at this point in the flight?

18 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir. That's very fair to say.

19 DR. STRAUCH: The radar had been turned on,  
20 though, before you entered the Charlotte air space or at  
21 some point before you got to this point. Is that correct?

22 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

23 DR. STRAUCH: Captain Greenlee was manipulating  
24 the radar. Is that correct?

1 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

2 DR. STRAUCH: Could I assume you were satisfied  
3 with his use of the radar?

4 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir, I was.

5 DR. STRAUCH: Could you explain why this  
6 particular rain shower was not detected on your airborne  
7 radar?

8 THE WITNESS: No, sir, I can't give you an  
9 explanation for that.

10 DR. STRAUCH: Captain Greenlee testified that the  
11 airborne windshear system did not alert. Is that correct?  
12 Do you agree with that that the airborne windshear alerting  
13 system did not alert in the aircraft?

14 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir, I agree with that.

15 DR. STRAUCH: Has it ever alerted before in  
16 aircraft that you've flown?

17 THE WITNESS: No, sir.

18 DR. STRAUCH: In USAir's training has the  
19 windshear alerting system alerted to you in the windshear  
20 scenarios that you've experienced or encountered?

21 THE WITNESS: I actually don't recall if it has.

22 DR. STRAUCH: At 1841.58 and on page 34 of Exhibit  
23 12-A, you tell the captain, "There is ten knots right  
24 there." What had you just seen and what were you trying to

1 convey to the captain?

2 THE WITNESS: Well, I wanted to let him know that  
3 I had seen a momentary increase in the air speed indicator.  
4 And what I saw was a very quick fluctuation, a movement of  
5 the air speed indicator up ten knots and then back to the  
6 speed that we were flying.

7 DR. STRAUCH: And his response to you was, "Okay.  
8 You're plus 20." How did you interpret that?

9 THE WITNESS: Basically saying what I said. He  
10 just used the bug speed, where the bug was set on the  
11 instrument, which was 122 and I was flying 132.

12 DR. STRAUCH: Is it fair to say that you've  
13 experienced this kind of air speed fluctuation before in the  
14 DC-9?

15 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir, that's fair to say.

16 DR. STRAUCH: Could you estimate how often you've  
17 experienced that?

18 THE WITNESS: Well, I would have to say in every  
19 day flying, it's not out of the ordinary to get  
20 fluctuations, because of various weather factors, you know,  
21 windy days and so forth.

22 DR. STRAUCH: So ordinarily, you would attribute  
23 the air speed fluctuations to every day flying, encounters  
24 and so on?



1 THE WITNESS: Well, you pretty much have to take  
2 each situation. If it's a day in March and it's a typical  
3 March day, then you expect to get those. You just have to  
4 take each situation really.

5 DR. STRAUCH: Was there anything unique about this  
6 particular air speed fluctuation, given the fact that it was  
7 July convective activity in Charlotte?

8 THE WITNESS: Well, because there was convective  
9 activity around, certainly.

10 DR. STRAUCH: Captain Greenlee asked for a pilot  
11 report and the report was the aircraft in front said it was  
12 smooth. In addition, you all had been given a pilot report  
13 when you switched over, I believe, to the tower. Do you  
14 recall hearing the controller give you the ride report?

15 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir, I do.

16 DR. STRAUCH: Was that ride report consistent with  
17 the other cues you were getting and other information you  
18 were getting about the weather on final?

19 THE WITNESS: I would have to say that it was,  
20 given what we had seen until we entered the heavy rain, yes.

21 DR. STRAUCH: Do you feel that Captain Greenlee  
22 did what he could to solicit the proper information about  
23 the weather or could he have done more?

24 THE WITNESS: No, I think he did what he could to

1 solicit the information.

2 DR. STRAUCH: On page 35 -- I refer you to page 35  
3 of the cockpit voice recorder, at 1842.22. At this point  
4 you were on the go around, you had been through the heavy  
5 rain, and Captain Greenlee said, "Down. Push it down." How  
6 did you interpret that?

7 THE WITNESS: Well, at the time I didn't hear him  
8 say that. I did hear this when we listened to the cockpit  
9 voice recorder. But at the time, I didn't hear it.

10 DR. STRAUCH: Is there anything you could  
11 attribute that to, the fact that you didn't hear it at the  
12 time? Was it because you were busy doing something? Were  
13 you concentrating on something?

14 THE WITNESS: Well, I couldn't really speculate.  
15 I don't know. I don't know.

16 DR. STRAUCH: Did Captain Greenlee take the  
17 controls at any point from you in this flight?

18 THE WITNESS: I was not aware that Captain  
19 Greenlee had taken the controls. I was under the impression  
20 that I was flying the aircraft until the impact. I know  
21 that he testified that he took the controls. And I would  
22 have to say that I felt no opposing motion or movement to  
23 the controls. So I would have to say that we probably were  
24 doing the same thing.

1 DR. STRAUCH: As you were traversing this weather  
2 phenomenon, what did you think you were traversing? What  
3 type of weather phenomenon did you believe you were in?

4 THE WITNESS: Well, I would say just a heavy rain  
5 shower.

6 DR. STRAUCH: At any point, did you believe you  
7 were in a windshear or a microburst situation?

8 THE WITNESS: Well, when the air speed decreased  
9 and then I felt the sinking sensation, then I felt like we  
10 were, yes.

11 DR. STRAUCH: Now, at that point, what does  
12 USAir's windshear training program tell you to do in terms  
13 of power and attitude?

14 THE WITNESS: To go to firewall power, and then  
15 rotate the nose to 15 degrees, use a stickshaker as the  
16 upper limit of the pitch attitude.

17 DR. STRAUCH: Did you do that?

18 THE WITNESS: I believe I did, yes.

19 DR. STRAUCH: Do you recall maintaining a 15  
20 degree nose-up attitude?

21 THE WITNESS: I don't recall.

22 DR. STRAUCH: I would just like to ask you a  
23 couple of other questions. Since 1989 up to this accident,  
24 USAir had experienced three fatal accidents. What changes

1 in USAir's procedures did you see as a result of those  
2 accidents?

3 THE WITNESS: What changes in their procedures did  
4 I see from those accidents?

5 DR. STRAUCH: Yes. That you could attribute in  
6 some way as a result of those accidents.

7 THE WITNESS: Well, I would say that I'm probably  
8 not qualified to answer that. There's probably somebody who  
9 is more qualified to answer that question than I.

10 DR. STRAUCH: What about training? What changes  
11 in training did you see as a result of those accidents?

12 THE WITNESS: Again, I would just have to say  
13 somebody's more qualified to answer that than I.

14 DR. STRAUCH: Mr. Hayes, I think it's also fair to  
15 say in the last few years, USAir has lost quite a bit of  
16 money. The estimates are over two billion dollars. What  
17 effect has that had on the morale of the pilots in USAir?

18 THE WITNESS: Well, I would have to say that as  
19 far as morale, I don't know. All of us, I would have to  
20 say, love USAir and our concerned about the losses. But as  
21 far as the morale, I would say morale is okay.

22 DR. STRAUCH: What is it about USAir that, as you  
23 say, makes you and the pilots love the company as you do?

24 THE WITNESS: Well, we feel it's a good company,

1 and we feel that it's kind of a big, happy family, I guess  
2 you'd say.

3 DR. STRAUCH: What changes have you seen in  
4 training as the result of the financial reverses that the  
5 company has experienced?

6 THE WITNESS: I would have to say to that, none at  
7 all.

8 DR. STRAUCH: Have you seen any changes in  
9 maintenance?

10 THE WITNESS: To maintenance?

11 DR. STRAUCH: Yes, in the condition of the  
12 airplanes when you accept them and their willingness to have  
13 you write up problems and so on?

14 THE WITNESS: Well, I would have to say there's no  
15 change in the maintenance that I can see.

16 DR. STRAUCH: Have you seen any evidence that the  
17 company has cut corners as a result of the financial  
18 reverse?

19 THE WITNESS: No, sir.

20 DR. STRAUCH: Thank you, Mr. Hayes. I have no  
21 further questions.

22 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: I was just going to  
23 indicate that that line of questioning really wasn't within  
24 the scope of the planned areas. But nonetheless, we were

1       able to accommodate it.

2               Ms. Mills, do you want to ask some more questions?

3               MS. MILLS: Not too many more.

4               CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Okay.

5               MS. MILLS: Good afternoon, First Officer Hayes.

6       Would you turn to Exhibit 2-D. I think you're going to find

7       that that's an approach plate for 1-8-right. Is it 2-B.

8       Excuse me. It's 2-B, as in Bravo.

9               Now, would you take that approach plate and just  
10       as though you were getting ready to fly an approach in a  
11       simulator or out in the line on the DC-9, and ILS approach,  
12       brief that approach for us, please.

13              THE WITNESS: I would verify the page number at  
14       the top of the page, the date. Verify the proper runway,  
15       field elevation, the localizer frequency and course, the  
16       glidescope intersect altitude at the outer marker, the  
17       decision height, and then, of course, the missed approach.

18              MS. MILLS: When you fly ILS approaches, normally,  
19       do you always brief them this way or are there different  
20       ways to brief approaches?

21              THE WITNESS: Well, I believe the requirement for  
22       visual approach is similar, but not the same element.

23              MS. MILLS: But an ILS approach is pretty much the  
24       way you just outlined?

1 THE WITNESS: Yes.

2 MS. MILLS: Now, have you flown with captains that  
3 insist that you brief an approach exactly just like you did?

4 THE WITNESS: Well, I would say so, yes.

5 MS. MILLS: Is this the way you briefed the  
6 approach on the accident flight?

7 THE WITNESS: Well, originally we expected the  
8 visual approach. So we briefed the -- we verified the  
9 runway of intended use, and then the ILS frequency and  
10 heading. I believe that's all for the visual approach other  
11 than the captain saying that since there was convective  
12 weather around the area to be heads-up for the windshear.

13 MS. MILLS: But on other flights, you might have  
14 briefed it just like you did for us just now?

15 THE WITNESS: Yes.

16 MS. MILLS: The approach briefing is that a check  
17 list item?

18 THE WITNESS: Yes, it is.

19 MS. MILLS: So you do that in response to  
20 something on the preliminary landing check, I believe?

21 THE WITNESS: Preliminary landing check list;

22 that's right. MS. MILLS: Who runs the check lists  
23 normally when you are the flying pilot?

24 THE WITNESS: When I'm the flying pilot?

1 MS. MILLS: Mm-hmm.

2 THE WITNESS: The captain will do the check list.

3 MS. MILLS: Does it always work that way?

4 THE WITNESS: Yes.

5 MS. MILLS: To continue asking you a little bit  
6 about the accident, can you evaluate for me the way the  
7 airplane was flying in the rain? Did you notice any  
8 difference in the way the airplane handled at all?

9 THE WITNESS: No, ma'am. The aircraft handled  
10 very well. It was very stable, very smooth ride really  
11 until we felt the sink.

12 MS. MILLS: I'm going to jump to a slightly  
13 different area. The record keeping shows that you had a  
14 LOFT on March 15th. Do you recall if you got any windshear  
15 training during that LOFT?

16 THE WITNESS: No, honestly, I don't remember.

17 MS. MILLS: Do you get windshear training when you  
18 show up for a simulator ride?

19 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am.

20 MS. MILLS: Could you give me a percentage of the  
21 time you act as the pilot flying versus pilot not flying in  
22 a windshear event in a simulator?

23 THE WITNESS: I really expect to encounter a  
24 windshear myself each time I fly in a simulator.



1 MS. MILLS: So then do you get to also perform the  
2 duties of the pilot not flying when your partner is flying?

3 THE WITNESS: Yes.

4 MS. MILLS: So each of you gets to fly one and  
5 then also perform the functions of the pilot not flying?

6 THE WITNESS: I believe so, yes.

7 MS. MILLS: Now you mentioned that one of the last  
8 times you did this, you remember there being turbulence in  
9 the simulator prior to a windshear event. Are there any  
10 other cues that you are getting to alert you to the fact  
11 that you may encounter windshear in the simulator?

12 THE WITNESS: You may get multiple air speed  
13 fluctuations. And, of course, a turbulence. Those are the  
14 two that I can think of off the top of my head.

15 MS. MILLS: I have no further questions.

16 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Ms. Mills.  
17 Beginning with the Federal Aviation Administration.

18 BY MR. DONNER:

19 MS. MILLS: Mr. Hayes, what altitude do you recall  
20 you were at when you initiated the go around?

21 THE WITNESS: To my best recollection, we were, I  
22 would say, between 1100 and 1200 feet on the altimeter.

23 MR. DONNER: Thank you.

24 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: National Air Traffic

1       Controllers Association.

2               MR. PARHAM: I just have one quick question.

3               BY MR. PARHAM:

4               MS. MILLS: Mr. Hayes, referring to CVR, page 28,  
5 I believe it's Exhibit 12-A.

6               THE WITNESS: What was the page?

7               MS. MILLS: Page 28, 1838 and 38 seconds. I  
8 believe the captain was speaking. It says, "Looks like it's  
9 sitting right on the..." -- unreadable. Do you recollect  
10 what that was referring to?

11              THE WITNESS: From my recollection, I would have  
12 to say that he was speaking of the VOR. That the convective  
13 activity was sitting over the VOR, because we had watched it  
14 as we made our approach to Charlotte, and it didn't appear  
15 to move.

16              MR. PARHAM: I have no further questions. Thank  
17 you, sir.

18              CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you. Honeywell.

19              MR. THOMAS: No questions. Thank you.

20              CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Okay.

21              MR. TULLY: No questions.

22              CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Airline Pilots  
23 Associations has no questions. We're going to let you go  
24 last, USAir. Douglas Aircraft Company.

1 MR. LAYNOR: No questions.

2 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you. Pratt &  
3 Whitney.

4 MR. YOUNG: No questions. Thank you.

5 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Association of Flight  
6 Attendants.

7 MS. GILMER: No questions. Thank you.

8 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: International Association  
9 of Machinists.

10 MR. GOGLIA: No questions, Mr. Chairman.

11 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Goglia.  
12 Dispatchers Union.

13 MR. SCHUETZ: Mr. Chairman, no questions. Thank  
14 you.

15 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you. National  
16 Weather Service.

17 MR. KUESSNER: No questions.

18 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: USAir.

19 MR. SHARP: No questions, Mr. Chairman.

20 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Sharp.  
21 Any more questions from the technical panel? Mr. Feith.

22 BY MR. FEITH:

23 MS. MILLS: Just a few brief questions for you.  
24 If you would turn while you have Exhibit 12-A out, page 31.

1 Looking at 1840.10, where you make the comment -- or it's  
2 identified as you making the comment. "Yes, laying right  
3 there, this side of the airport, isn't it?" Do you recall  
4 what you were referring to when you made that comment?

5 THE WITNESS: Well, I don't recall specifically.  
6 I would say it was probably the little rain shower between  
7 us and the airport.

8 MS. MILLS: Do you recall if that comment  
9 reference was made because you saw it on the weather radar  
10 or was that a visual identification?

11 THE WITNESS: That was a visual identification.

12 MS. MILLS: Do you recall after this -- because  
13 this is approximately three minutes prior to the accident.  
14 Do you recall looking out the window then seeing any other  
15 rain event or indication of a weather event?

16 THE WITNESS: No, sir, I don't specifically  
17 recall. I think I looked up a couple of times, but only in  
18 the direction of the runway. So, no, I don't.

19 MS. MILLS: And you stated in your previous  
20 testimony about the fluctuation of air speed, the momentary  
21 fluctuation of air speed up to ten knots, and then the  
22 captain called "there's 20." I don't know if I missed it.  
23 What did you attribute that to?

24 THE WITNESS: Well, I would just say that it was a

1 notation on my part. As I said, there was convective  
2 activity around. We had agreed early on to be heads-up for  
3 windshear and, of course, our course of action should we  
4 have to go around for some reason. So it was just a  
5 notation, a piece of information.

6 MS. MILLS: Is it fair to say that fluctuation in  
7 air speed could have been attributed to a weather event?

8 THE WITNESS: Well, I suppose it could have.

9 MS. MILLS: Can you just describe -- I know that  
10 you've gone through this, and I don't want to elaborate on  
11 it too much longer. But during the initiation of the go  
12 around, what were your procedures as a flying pilot when the  
13 captain called, "Take it around to the right?"

14 THE WITNESS: When he said let's go around or  
15 whatever his words were, I immediately pushed the throttles  
16 to the target power setting max power and called "flaps 15."  
17 Of course, had we gotten to it, I would have called,  
18 "positive rate, gear up," and then store the spoilers.

19 MS. MILLS: And then at that time, you also  
20 executed the bank to the right?

21 THE WITNESS: Yes. I rotated the nose towards 15  
22 degrees and started a right turn towards the west and  
23 towards the right.

24 MS. MILLS: Now during that portion of the flight,

1 do you recall where your attention was focused? Was it on  
2 any one particular instrument or were you maintaining a  
3 scan?

4 THE WITNESS: Well, I would have to say I was  
5 maintaining a scan. I did note the pitch angle and the bank  
6 angle.

7 MS. MILLS: Do you recall what that was?

8 THE WITNESS: I believe the pitch angle was 15  
9 degrees, and then the bank was between 15 and 20 degrees.

10 MS. MILLS: During the course of the execution of  
11 the airplane flying into and through the rain, do you recall  
12 when you were looking at the API, the pitch attitude  
13 changing, decreasing or increasing?

14 THE WITNESS: Well, truthfully, I don't recall.

15 MS. MILLS: And you stated that you believed that  
16 you executed the go around at an altitude of approximately  
17 1100 or 1200 feet?

18 THE WITNESS: That's correct.

19 MS. MILLS: Do you recall how you made that  
20 judgment? Did you look at the altimeter?

21 THE WITNESS: To my best recollection, I believe I  
22 glanced at the altimeter as I pushed the power up.

23 MS. MILLS: Do you recall if the captain had come  
24 behind you to trim the throttles when you were pushing the

1 power up?

2 THE WITNESS: No, I don't recall.

3 MS. MILLS: You had flown a previous trip that  
4 morning?

5 THE WITNESS: Yes.

6 MS. MILLS: And you had come out of St. Louis?

7 THE WITNESS: That's correct.

8 MS. MILLS: In Exhibit 2-A where the investigators  
9 took a statement from you, you prepared a statement. Just  
10 for clarification, you had given the times of waking up and  
11 sleeping in St. Louis. Were those eastern daylight times or  
12 were those based on central daylight time? Just for record  
13 clarification for us.

14 THE WITNESS: I believe they were eastern  
15 daylight.

16 MS. MILLS: Based on the fact that you had flown  
17 earlier that day and you had flown a pretty complete day,  
18 did you feel well rested?

19 THE WITNESS: Yes, I believe I did. Yes.

20 MR. FEITH: I have no further questions, Mr.  
21 Chairman. Thank you, First Officer Hayes.

22 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Feith.  
23 Mr. Laynor.

24 BY MR. LAYNOR:

1 MS. MILLS: Just one or two, Mr. Hayes. Were you  
2 using your flight director during the approach?

3 THE WITNESS: No, sir.

4 MS. MILLS: You were not. So you weren't using it  
5 during go around?

6 THE WITNESS: No, sir.

7 MS. MILLS: Have you had any experience with  
8 receiving a windshear alert from the windshear alerting  
9 system in the aircraft in your previous experience?

10 THE WITNESS: No, sir.

11 MS. MILLS: Never received. Do you recall whether  
12 the device is part of the simulator that you experience  
13 those alerts during your training program?

14 THE WITNESS: I believe they are.

15 MS. MILLS: You believe they are. In your  
16 training simulator windshear scenarios, what do you think  
17 the cue is that prompts you to take the windshear evasive  
18 maneuver?

19 THE WITNESS: If you don't mind, would you repeat  
20 the question for me?

21 MS. MILLS: Well, I was wondering what -- you  
22 stated, I think, that you during recurrent training, you  
23 normally receive at some point during the training a  
24 windshear scenario in your simulator.



1 THE WITNESS: Right.

2 MS. MILLS: You're not sure nor was Captain  
3 Greenlee whether the simulator has an alerting device with  
4 the light and the audio alarm.

5 THE WITNESS: Right.

6 MS. MILLS: I wondered what cue prompts you, makes  
7 you aware that you are receiving a windshear scenario and  
8 prompts you to undertake the evasive maneuver?

9 THE WITNESS: Well, you get, like I said, multiple  
10 air speed fluctuations and turbulence and so forth. And  
11 eventually, you recognize that you are encountering a  
12 windshear situation.

13 MS. MILLS: By the decreasing air speed?

14 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

15 MS. MILLS: Do you initiate a maneuver based on  
16 the increasing air speed if you think it's the out flow from  
17 a microburst?

18 THE WITNESS: Well, I would say that was one of  
19 the things.

20 MR. LAYNOR: Thank you, sir.

21 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Mr. Clark.

22 BY MR. CLARK:

23 MS. MILLS: Captain Hays, once you were inside the  
24 outer marker, were you established on the glidescope and

1 localizer?

2 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

3 MS. MILLS: At that time, could you see the end of  
4 the runway?

5 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

6 MS. MILLS: At what point did you lose sight of  
7 the end of the runway?

8 THE WITNESS: After we crossed the outer marker, I  
9 believe I recall looking maybe once outside the cockpit. I  
10 remember seeing the runway thereafter. I focused my  
11 attention on the aircraft. So I didn't look back outside  
12 the aircraft anymore from just before we entered the rain  
13 really.

14 MS. MILLS: From the time you never looked out  
15 from the time just before you entered the rain or --

16 THE WITNESS: That's correct, yes.

17 MS. MILLS: Let me rephrase this then. Did you  
18 see the rain starting to develop on the airport?

19 THE WITNESS: No, sir, I didn't see any rain on  
20 the airport. The only rain that I saw was a little thin  
21 veil of rain, a thin shower that I could see through to the  
22 runway. But, no, I don't recall any.

23 MS. MILLS: You were on instruments. And so the  
24 heavy onset of rain, what first alerted you to that?

1 THE WITNESS: Well, I could hear it. It was not  
2 eye sight. You didn't see it coming. The heavy rain?

3 MS. MILLS: Yes.

4 THE WITNESS: No, I didn't see the heavy rain  
5 coming, no.

6 MS. MILLS: You had your head down.

7 THE WITNESS: I had my head down.

8 MS. MILLS: So you were alerted when -- you were  
9 in it when you first became aware of it?

10 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

11 MS. MILLS: At a time after the heavy rain  
12 started, the captain told you, "you're at plus 20." What  
13 did that mean to you?

14 THE WITNESS: I felt that he was saying the same  
15 thing. That he was just verifying what I had said. That I  
16 had seen a ten knot increase over the speed that I was  
17 flying.

18 MS. MILLS: And it was step up, and you were  
19 making that ten plus 20 or, I mean, ref plus 20 is the  
20 indication.

21 THE WITNESS: No.

22 MS. MILLS: Well, if I say this wrong, correct me.  
23 The plus 20 meant that you were at 20 knots plus your ref.

24 THE WITNESS: Right.

1 MS. MILLS: Your original you added ten and then  
2 you had a ten knot bump?

3 THE WITNESS: Yes. Our ref speed was 122, and we  
4 were flying ten knots above that at 132. I saw the air  
5 speed indicator move very briefly up ten knots and then back  
6 to 132. So Captain Greenlee, I felt, was saying basically  
7 the same thing that I had said. He verified that, yes, he  
8 saw there was a ten knot increase. But he just said it a  
9 different way. He just said, "there's plus 20," which is 20  
10 knots above our ref speed.

11 MS. MILLS: But by that time, you were recovering  
12 back to your ref speed?

13 THE WITNESS: The air speed -- after the brief  
14 increase, it just went right back to our original speed.

15 MS. MILLS: The captain called for a go around,  
16 and it was your responsibility to raise the power levers?

17 THE WITNESS: Yes, it was.

18 MS. MILLS: Did you raise the power levers at the  
19 prompting of the captain or were you raising those on your  
20 own at that time?

21 THE WITNESS: As soon as Captain Greenlee called  
22 for the go around, I advanced the throttles immediately.

23 MS. MILLS: You were primed for that situation at  
24 that point?

1 THE WITNESS: I was, yes, sir.

2 MS. MILLS: At what point in the go around, from  
3 your perception, did the situation become an urgent  
4 situation or a critical situation?

5 THE WITNESS: Well, again, I would say when I saw  
6 the rapid decrease in the air speed and then felt the very  
7 severe sinking of the airplane, it was very noticeable. I  
8 mean, that's something that you would never forget.

9 MS. MILLS: When that started, was that  
10 simultaneous or did one leave the other in your remembrance?

11 THE WITNESS: Well again, that's a fairly  
12 compressed time. I couldn't say.

13 MS. MILLS: At that time that the air speed was  
14 dropping or you were feeling the sinking, what was your  
15 course of action? What were you intending to do?

16 THE WITNESS: When I felt the aircraft -- when I  
17 saw the air speed decreasing and I saw or I felt the  
18 sinking, I reached -- I believe I had my hand on the  
19 throttles, and I started to push the power up, and felt  
20 Captain Greenlee's hand on my hand as he called for firewall  
21 power.

22 So, I suppose, we were of the same mind that we  
23 realized it was a critical situation. And we, together, I  
24 would say, pushed the power to firewall power.

1 MS. MILLS: Do you have a remembrance of your  
2 intention of what attitude to establish, either a pitch or a  
3 roll?

4 THE WITNESS: I remember rolling the wings level,  
5 and I would have to say that I don't recall the specific  
6 attitude, but I believe it was towards 15 degrees.

7 MS. MILLS: Do you recall the pitch attitude going  
8 below the horizon at any time?

9 THE WITNESS: No, sir.

10 MR. CLARK: Thank you. I have no further  
11 questions.

12 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Clark.  
13 Mr. Schleede.

14 MR. SCHLEEDE: Yes, sir.

15 BY MR. SCHLEEDE:

16 MS. MILLS: I'm sorry to belabor this airborne  
17 windshear warning system. But what specific training did  
18 you receive on the use of that system?

19 THE WITNESS: Well, I remember the booklet, I  
20 guess you'd say, information about the system. Then I  
21 remember training in the recurrent ground school as to the  
22 system.

23 MS. MILLS: When approximately was this done?

24 THE WITNESS: Honestly, I don't recall.

1 MS. MILLS: In the past year or when?

2 THE WITNESS: I would say 12 to 18 months, maybe.

3 MS. MILLS: And you don't recall using or seeing  
4 the system activate in the simulator?

5 THE WITNESS: No, sir, I don't.

6 MS. MILLS: Could you describe briefly how it  
7 works, from a pilot's perspective what you see when it  
8 activates?

9 THE WITNESS: Well, it's -- I would have to look  
10 at the exhibit to tell you exactly. But briefly, it's  
11 lights and an oral warning. The amber lights and red lights  
12 and an oral warning.

13 MS. MILLS: Did you see any of those lights during  
14 the accident flight?

15 THE WITNESS: No, sir.

16 MS. MILLS: Where are they located on the panel?

17 THE WITNESS: On the glare shield just basically  
18 in your eye sight level.

19 MS. MILLS: Center column, center?

20 THE WITNESS: Right. Just on the little glare  
21 shield there.

22 MS. MILLS: Have you ever seen those lights  
23 illuminate in the airplane?

24 THE WITNESS: No, sir.

1 MS. MILLS: How about in the simulator?

2 THE WITNESS: I don't recall seeing them in the  
3 simulator, no.

4 MS. MILLS: So in your experience, you've never  
5 seen those lights operate. You've only learned about it  
6 through books and ground school?

7 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

8 MS. MILLS: Another area regarding the -- I know  
9 you've testified on your recollection of your pitch attitude  
10 and your following the flight director. Are you aware that  
11 the flight recorder data shows that shortly after you  
12 received your 15 degrees pitch, that the flight recorder  
13 data shows the reduction in pitch and forward movement of  
14 the control column?

15 THE WITNESS: I've been told that, yes.

16 MS. MILLS: Do you have anything that would  
17 enlighten us or any explanation regarding that? Did you  
18 recall that or do you have anything that could help us  
19 understand those movements?

20 THE WITNESS: Well, I can say that I don't recall  
21 seeing that, and I wouldn't have any idea why.

22 MS. MILLS: Do you believe your eyes were fixed on  
23 the flight director during that period?

24 THE WITNESS: Well, I don't think so.



1 MS. MILLS: Do you recall the control wheel forces  
2 on the control column?

3 THE WITNESS: No, I don't recall.

4 MS. MILLS: One last area, on the airborne weather  
5 radar, you may have testified to this and I missed it. Did  
6 you see the cell that was closest to the airport on the  
7 radar?

8 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir, I did.

9 MS. MILLS: At what point in the flight did you  
10 first see it and where was it?

11 THE WITNESS: I remember seeing it as we  
12 approached Charlotte from the southwest. I think I remember  
13 looking at the radar another time or two, but the weather  
14 around the Charlotte area was such that there just wasn't  
15 anything other than that out there. So I didn't really look  
16 at the radar that much.

17 MS. MILLS: Did you look at the radar at all when  
18 you were on final approach?

19 THE WITNESS: I don't recall.

20 MS. MILLS: I'm sorry. I just have one other  
21 area. At what point in the accident scenario do you believe  
22 you went from a normal go around maneuver to an emergency  
23 windshear escape maneuver? At what point in the flight?

24 THE WITNESS: Well, again, I would have to say

1 that as soon as I saw the air speed decreasing and then, of  
2 course, felt the severe sink of the aircraft, it was at that  
3 time.

4 MR. SCHLEEDE: Thank you very much.

5 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Mr. Clark, do you have  
6 another question?

7 MR. CLARK: Just one more for clarification.

8 BY MR. CLARK:

9 MS. MILLS: You made the statement about when you  
10 were referring to the weather that laying right there on  
11 this side of the airport. Do you recall your position in  
12 the flight path at that time?

13 THE WITNESS: We were on final, as I recall.

14 MS. MILLS: Yes, on final. And that reference "on  
15 this side of the airport," would have been on the north side  
16 of the airport, to your reference? Is that what you meant  
17 by "this side?"

18 THE WITNESS: That's correct.

19 MR. CLARK: Thank you.

20 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Mr. Hayes, I just have a  
21 very few questions. Given your schedule on July the 2nd,  
22 would you say that flight crew fatigue played any role in  
23 this accident?

24 THE WITNESS: No, sir, I would say none at all.

1                   CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: None at all. Let me ask  
2 you a question very similar to one that Mr. Schleede just  
3 asked. Was there a point along the overall approach to  
4 landing at which you became uncomfortable with the approach?

5                   THE WITNESS: Well, I would have to say that it  
6 was when we encountered the heavy rain. We didn't expect to  
7 encounter the very heavy rain.

8                   CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Would you say at that  
9 point you were uncomfortable with the approach?

10                  THE WITNESS: Well, I would have to say that  
11 because we entered the heavy rain, when Captain Greenlee  
12 called for the go around, I was not at all surprised.

13                  CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Let's see. Another area.  
14 Have you ever experienced any pressure on flight crews from  
15 USAir to keep the schedule?

16                  THE WITNESS: No, sir.

17                  CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: How often have you  
18 continued an approach to landing having been issued a  
19 windshear alert from Air Traffic Control? Or what is your  
20 experience in that area?

21                  THE WITNESS: Well, I would have to say that it's  
22 not that unusual to have some sort of alert or advisory or  
23 something. Because, as I say, in the springtime or with the  
24 change of season, you have frontal passage and so forth.

1 So, with the surface winds gusty, that type of situation is  
2 not uncommon to encounter that sort of alert.

3 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you. Last question  
4 is as first officer on Flight 1016 is there anything  
5 whatsoever you would like to add to the public record?

6 THE WITNESS: No, sir, not at this time.

7 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Any other questions for  
8 Mr. Hayes?

9 (No response.)

10 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Mr. Hayes, you may step  
11 down. We thank you very much for your cooperation, and you  
12 are released from the public hearing, as well.

13 (Witness excused.)

14 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Why don't we take a ten-  
15 minute break, and resume the questioning at that point.

16 (Whereupon, a brief recess was taken.)

17 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Let's come to order,  
18 please. The next witness is Dr. Judith Orasanu.

19 Would you please come forward. Dr. Orasanu will  
20 be questioned by Dr. Barry Strauch.

21 (Witness testimony continues on the next page.)

22

23

24

1 JUDITH ORASANU, CREW FACTORS RESEARCHER, NASA AMES  
2 RESEARCH CENTER, MOFFETT FIELD, CALIFORNIA

3

4 Whereupon,

5

JUDITH ORASANU,

6

was called as a witness by and on behalf of NTSB, and, after

7

having been duly sworn, was examined and testified on her

8

oath as follows:

9

BY MR. SCHLEEDE:

10

MS. MILLS: Dr. Orasanu, would you please state  
11 your full name and business address for our records?

12

THE WITNESS: My name is Judith Orasanu. I work  
13 at NASA Ames Research Center, Moffett Field, California.

14

MS. MILLS: And what position do you hold at NASA?

15

THE WITNESS: I'm a principal investigator in the  
16 Human Factors Research Group.

17

MS. MILLS: And how long have you been in that  
18 position?

19

THE WITNESS: I've worked for NASA for about  
20 almost four years.

21

MS. MILLS: Could you briefly describe your  
22 experience and education that qualifies you for your current  
23 position?

24

THE WITNESS: I have a Ph.D. in experimental

1 psychology. I received that in 1975 at Adelphi University.  
2 My area of focus was human information processes and  
3 psycholinguistics, which is study of language and thinking.  
4 For the 20 years since I got my degree, I spent about half  
5 of that doing research management for government agencies in  
6 Washington, focusing on education and training, specifically  
7 problem solving, decision-making type of research.

8 The other ten years, I spent conducting research.  
9 The past five being in team decision making and the aviation  
10 environment.

11 MS. MILLS: Do you hold any FAA aeronautical  
12 ratings?

13 THE WITNESS: No, I don't hold any ratings. I did  
14 take flight instruction, both ground school and flying  
15 instruction when I began doing this research five years ago.

16 MR. SCHLEEDE: Thank you very much. Dr. Strauch  
17 will continue the questioning.

18 DR. STRAUCH: Thank you, Mr. Schleede.

19 BY DR. STRAUCH:

20 MS. MILLS: Dr. Orasanu, just to elaborate a  
21 little bit on what Mr. Schleede just asked you. Did you  
22 ever teach at any college or university?

23 THE WITNESS: Yes, I taught for several years  
24 while I was a graduate student and a post-doc from 1970

1 through 1982. I had a number of different teaching  
2 positions as an adjunct instructor while I was doing  
3 research in the New York City area.

4 MS. MILLS: What were some of the universities  
5 that you taught at?

6 THE WITNESS: Herbert Lehman College, Adelphi  
7 University, Nassau Community College, Yeshiva University,  
8 and the Virginia Polytech.

9 MS. MILLS: You mentioned you had a post-doctoral  
10 fellowship.

11 THE WITNESS: Yes.

12 MS. MILLS: Where was that?

13 THE WITNESS: I was a post-doctoral fellow at  
14 Rockefeller University in New York.

15 MS. MILLS: What other universities have you  
16 worked at?

17 THE WITNESS: I was an Army Science and  
18 Engineering fellow for one year at Princeton University,  
19 which is where I began to do my aviation research.

20 MS. MILLS: Could you refer to Exhibit 2-R, 2  
21 Romeo, and it's page 2.

22 THE WITNESS: Two-R?

23 MS. MILLS: Yes.

24 THE WITNESS: I'm sorry, what page?

1 MS. MILLS: Page 2, paragraph D.

2 THE WITNESS: Yes.

3 MS. MILLS: There's a citation there, "Orasanu,  
4 J., decision making in the cockpit." Is that you, Dr.  
5 Orasanu?

6 THE WITNESS: Yes, it is.

7 MS. MILLS: Thank you. Do you have any experience  
8 observing air transport flight operations?

9 THE WITNESS: Yes. Since joining NASA, I have had  
10 the opportunity to do numerous jumpseats. We obtained  
11 jumpseat passes as part of our research opportunity, and  
12 I've probably done 15 or 20 jumpseat rides.

13 MS. MILLS: Have you done them just in the U.S. or  
14 have you done them over seas, too?

15 THE WITNESS: Both U.S. and Europe.

16 MS. MILLS: Thank you. In your career at NASA,  
17 have you ever observed any airline CRM program either  
18 complete or in development?

19 THE WITNESS: Yes. I have observed four different  
20 airlines CRM programs, not necessarily their full programs,  
21 which often run three days, but at least portions of those  
22 programs. I have reviewed the paperwork, the documentation,  
23 the manuals for a number of others.

24 MS. MILLS: Did you ever observe USAir's CRM



1 program?

2 THE WITNESS: A little more than two years ago, I  
3 had an opportunity to sit in on one of their classes while  
4 the program was still being developed. It was in the San  
5 Francisco area. And that was a one-day program.

6 MS. MILLS: Could you tell us what your  
7 observations were of the quality of the program that you  
8 saw?

9 THE WITNESS: Well, you understand it was being  
10 developed and this was sort of a shake-down class at that  
11 point. So at that point, I was impressed with the fact that  
12 they had included the critical elements, team work, and  
13 communication, of really using all resources, of doing  
14 exercises in the class that would make the point rather than  
15 just tell the point, to make it very clear to the  
16 participants why it was important to rely on each other to  
17 communicate.

18 MS. MILLS: So is it fair to say that you believed  
19 that the albeit developmental CRM program that you saw of  
20 USAir did it here to contemporary thinking in cockpit  
21 resource management and crew resource management?

22 THE WITNESS: Yes.

23 MS. MILLS: Can you define decision making for us,  
24 please?

1 THE WITNESS: Well, traditionally decision making  
2 has been considered a choice from among a set of options in  
3 whatever kind of environment. That was based mainly on  
4 research and laboratory situations, and most recently, there  
5 has been a shift or an expansion of our research and  
6 understanding of decision making in complexed, dynamic  
7 environments like aviation.

8 The more recent views considered decision making  
9 to really include two major components. One being the  
10 situation assessment. Before you make a decision in a  
11 natural environment, you have to recognize that a problem,  
12 that a situation exist about what your decision is required.  
13 So it's up to the participants to notice the cues to define  
14 what the problem is and identify the options available to  
15 them and then make the decision.

16 MS. MILLS: And you said there was two elements.  
17 The situation assessment being one. What was the other  
18 element?

19 THE WITNESS: Choice of a course of action.

20 MS. MILLS: Now in your work at Ames, have you had  
21 a chance to observe cockpit decision making?

22 THE WITNESS: Yes. We have video tapes from a  
23 number of different studies run in full mission simulators.  
24 These provide a very rich opportunity to see a number of

1 crews from the same airline who are faced with exactly the  
2 same scenarios and how they can respond to those.

3 And that provides us with an opportunity to video  
4 tape their performance and then analyze that performance in  
5 considerable detail to identify differences and strategies  
6 and their relation to overall effectiveness with which the  
7 crew copes with the situation.

8 Effectiveness being judged not by us, but by test  
9 pilots who are from the airline.

10 MS. MILLS: You're getting ahead just a little  
11 bit. What are some of the unique features of cockpit  
12 decision making versus general decision making in a  
13 naturalistic environment, i.e., a non-laboratory  
14 environment?

15 THE WITNESS: Decision making in the cockpit is  
16 frequently fought with time pressure, especially decisions  
17 that need to be made close to take off or landing. There is  
18 high risk associated with many of those decisions. There  
19 are very real consequences. In the laboratory, there are  
20 usually very few consequences. You may get a bonus of a few  
21 dollars for making an optimal choice, but life does not hang  
22 in the balance.

23 In the cockpit, the crew is doing another task  
24 while they are making the decisions. They have to fly the

1 plane. They have to perform the standard procedures, the  
2 communication, the check list, and make decisions on top of  
3 these other activities. So it's a much higher work load  
4 kind of decision making than we usually find in the  
5 laboratory.

6 Another important difference is that decision  
7 making in the cockpit is very much supported by guidance.  
8 Crews aren't figuring out from scratch what they ought to do  
9 in most situations. There are either regulations or  
10 procedures or guidelines for what to do under a variety of  
11 circumstances. And that's very different from decision  
12 making in many other situations.

13 MS. MILLS: And what about the role of the  
14 decision maker? Is the decision maker role kind of the same  
15 in a non-cockpit environment versus a cockpit environment?  
16 Is there one person involved in making the decision all the  
17 time in the cockpit?

18 THE WITNESS: Well, even though the captain has  
19 the ultimate responsibility for the decision in the cockpit,  
20 it is usually a team effort. It should be a team effort.  
21 If it's a crew, whether it's one or two other people in the  
22 cockpit, but there are other resources available as well;  
23 company operations, ATC, cabin crew, depending on the nature  
24 of the situation.

1           So there are many resources that the crew can draw  
2 upon in making the decision.

3           MS. MILLS: And could they also be considered part  
4 of the team?

5           THE WITNESS: Certainly.

6           MS. MILLS: Would the controllers be considered  
7 part of this team?

8           THE WITNESS: Absolutely.

9           MS. MILLS: In the cockpit environment, could you  
10 categorize the types of decisions that pilots make or  
11 captains make or do all decisions fall into one category?

12          THE WITNESS: Well, no. There are clearly many  
13 different kinds of decisions that need to be made. And they  
14 differ in their difficulty. They differ in their  
15 complexity. Some decisions can be categorized as rule-based  
16 decisions. These are cases in which there is very little  
17 question about what should be done, but rather it's a matter  
18 of whether something should be done. So there's usually a  
19 rule that says if condition X occurs, then you carry out  
20 response Y.

21          A case of going around would be clearly a rule  
22 base type of decision. It's really a go/no go kind of  
23 decision in which you've got a bifurcation. If certain  
24 conditions exist that say all conditions are satisfactory,

1 you proceed with your general plan. If the conditions are  
2 not safe, then you take plan B, which is clearly specified  
3 in advance. Those are fairly tightly defined kinds of  
4 decisions. And what the crew has to do is to discern what  
5 the conditions are. Whether they should take plan A or plan  
6 B.

7 Other types of decisions differ really in the  
8 choice among a set of options. So the work is really  
9 considering a choice among different alternates to divert to  
10 us if a diversion is required. In some cases, neither is a  
11 good option. Neither because of terrain or because of fuel  
12 or because of weather, and the consequences of making either  
13 choice really have to be considered. So the kind of  
14 decision there is quite different.

15 MS. MILLS: Now, is there something that underlies  
16 all decisions? And you said that decisions consist of two  
17 elements. The first one being the situation assessment. Is  
18 there something that underlies how good a situation  
19 assessment is? In other words, is the situation assessment  
20 a function of something such as -- or what are some of the  
21 factors that affect the quality of the situation assessment?  
22 Let me ask it that way.

23 THE WITNESS: Qualities that affect -- the factors  
24 that affect the quality of the situation assessment?

1 MS. MILLS: Yes. In other words, are all  
2 situation assessments the same or are there some factors  
3 that affect that and make it better or worse?

4 THE WITNESS: Well, first of all, the situations  
5 themselves differ. Some situations are relatively easy to  
6 assess, because the cues are ambiguous. You may have some  
7 kind of indicator in the cockpit that says you've got a  
8 problem with your hydraulic system or a fuel leak. And it's  
9 an unambiguous indicator. You can verify it, and you know  
10 what the problem is. So the situation assessment is quite  
11 straightforward.

12 In other cases, the cues are ambiguous. And in  
13 these cases, it's much more difficult for the crew to assess  
14 the situation. Ambiguity can either arise from vague cues  
15 where there's no clear definition of what the problem is,  
16 and these can be thumps and bumps and vibrations, noises,  
17 but they can also be things like weather.

18 Where you know that weather exist, but it may be  
19 at a distance from you, so it's not clear what it means for  
20 your particular flight. Other kinds of ambiguity can be  
21 when you've got conflicting cues or if you've got readily  
22 interpretable cues, but they don't make any sense to you  
23 under the circumstances.

24 MS. MILLS: So is it fair to say that a situation

1 involving some kind of system failure where there's a clear  
2 instrument that indicates that would be a fairly unambiguous  
3 kind of situation, it's easy to assess, versus assessing a  
4 weather situation where the weather is very dynamic. Would  
5 you agree that that would be a more difficult situation to  
6 assess?

7 THE WITNESS: Usually that would be the case. I  
8 mean sometimes system indicators are themselves  
9 malfunctioning, so the crew would want to verify, as well as  
10 they could, that the indications they are getting are  
11 correct. But weather is generally unpredictable. It's  
12 dynamically changing.

13 Some system malfunctions may change dynamically.  
14 You may have a leak in the system and you have to observe it  
15 over time. But certainly dynamic situations are much more  
16 complexed than static ones.

17 MS. MILLS: Well, let's look at a weather  
18 situation that's fairly dynamic. What can the decision  
19 maker do to try to make a weather situation that contains  
20 somewhat ambiguous information less ambiguous?

21 THE WITNESS: It's a matter of monitoring the  
22 situation, looking for changes, using the resources  
23 available, calling whoever might have additional  
24 information, just really checking and rechecking. If it's a



1 dynamic situation, just continuing to monitor it and look  
2 for trends in the change.

3 MS. MILLS: Would you say a pilot soliciting  
4 information about the weather environment experienced by the  
5 pilot in front of him, would that be an example of what you  
6 would consider an effective way of creating an unambiguous  
7 situation?

8 THE WITNESS: Well, it would certainly be one  
9 step, absolutely. The trouble is with weather, the  
10 consequences aren't always immediately evident.

11 MS. MILLS: Now where does experience play a role  
12 in this, in terms of the experience of a decision maker?  
13 How does that affect the quality of the decision making?

14 THE WITNESS: Well, a relatively large body of  
15 literature has accumulated over the past several years on  
16 expert versus novice, problem solvers and decision makers.  
17 And the primary conclusions from that research is that  
18 experts don't differ from novists in the complexity of their  
19 reasoning, but really in the way they can see problems,  
20 their understanding of the situation, their ability to go  
21 beyond the surface cues to understand what the cues really  
22 mean.

23 They seem to differ in their understanding of what  
24 cues are more important than others, what sources of

1 information they can rely on, and generally they have a  
2 longer time horizon. They generally are able to look  
3 further ahead in the future and project what the  
4 consequences of the current situation might be.

5 MS. MILLS: So it's fair to say then the  
6 experienced decision maker, if he was a pilot, would be  
7 asking questions if it's a weather situation about this  
8 weather before he actually encountered it. Is that correct?

9 THE WITNESS: If he perceived it to be a threat.

10 MS. MILLS: Is it fair to say that this  
11 experienced decision maker would also solicit information to  
12 clarify any ambiguities in the situation. Is that correct?

13 THE WITNESS: You might expect that, yes.

14 MS. MILLS: Would you expect this decision maker  
15 also to share his concerns with the person next to him,  
16 someone participating in the decision, about the potential  
17 hazards in a situation?

18 THE WITNESS: Well, that's a different issue.  
19 That's more of CRM issue as opposed to a decision making  
20 issue, but yes.

21 MS. MILLS: Well, from a CRM view point, would you  
22 expect that as an example of good CRM?

23 THE WITNESS: Sure. And, of course, some  
24 information once obtained is sort of broadcast in the

1 cockpit. So you may assume that it is available.

2 MS. MILLS: In your research, have you looked at  
3 examples of what you consider effective and ineffective  
4 decision making?

5 THE WITNESS: Yes. We've been trying to discern.  
6 It's very difficult in a non-laboratory environment to  
7 define better and worse decision making, because the  
8 criteria are not as clear. In laboratory situations, you,  
9 the experimenter, can set up the problems and define the  
10 criteria, and you can use mathematical models to arrive at  
11 optimal solutions.

12 In the real world, the criterion is often  
13 difficult to establish. So we've been working to try to  
14 define working with experts in the field, what constitutes  
15 effective decision making, and then to look at the  
16 strategies that seem to be associated with those.

17 By using both our observations of crews in the  
18 full mission simulators, which give us comparisons across a  
19 crew facing the same problems and analyses of NTSB accident  
20 reports, where other experts have evaluated these individual  
21 cases, we've been trying to put together a collection of  
22 behavioral features.

23 Generally speaking, the features that seem to  
24 characterize good decision making are the situation

1 assessment, strategies that the crew uses, and their  
2 contingency planning, really trying to think about what  
3 happens and essentially do some pre-decision making, pre-  
4 planning to prepare for decisions they might need to make  
5 down the line.

6 And then two supporting activities are really  
7 managing the task and work load, as well as, of course,  
8 communicating about what the problem is and how they're  
9 going to deal with it.

10 MS. MILLS: So the elements of effective decision  
11 making include situation assessment, pre-planning,  
12 contingency planning and, I'm sorry?

13 THE WITNESS: Task and work load management. Then  
14 communication to make sure that all of the above are  
15 understood by the entire crew.

16 MS. MILLS: In the course of your research, have  
17 you read transcripts of cockpit voice recorders?

18 THE WITNESS: Yes.

19 MS. MILLS: Have you read the transcript of the  
20 cockpit voice recorder of USAir 1016?

21 THE WITNESS: Yes.

22 MS. MILLS: Do you see any of these indications:  
23 situation assessment, pre-planning, task work load,  
24 management and communication in the CVR transcript of USAir

1 1016?

2 THE WITNESS: Yes. There certainly was a lot of  
3 talk about the weather. Actually, the crew spent a lot of  
4 time before they actually got to Charlotte in trying to get  
5 a good ride for their passenger. So they were doing a lot  
6 of little deviation around weather on route.

7 Weather clearly was on their mind. Once they got  
8 to Charlotte and they saw this cell lying just south of the  
9 runway, they clearly were paying attention to it. There are  
10 numerous references to it in the transcript. So they were  
11 monitoring the situation. They were clearly looking to see  
12 if there was any change in the situation.

13 They did ask for ride reports to see how other  
14 people were experiencing the weather situation at the  
15 airport. And the captain, without any prompting from ATC,  
16 recognized that there was a possibility of windshear. So  
17 his expertise in looking at the situation, let him know that  
18 there was a possibility, which he did mention.

19 MS. MILLS: So you see all the elements of what  
20 you consider effective decision making in this transcript.  
21 Is that correct?

22 THE WITNESS: Yes. I mean, they did make a  
23 contingency plan. If they had to go around. They weren't  
24 going to fly into this cell. They were going to make the

1 right turn. The task management was clearly very good. The  
2 first officer was flying. The captain let the first officer  
3 fly. Didn't jump in and try to take over the activities  
4 there, but clearly monitored and supported the first  
5 officer.

6 The captain did what the pilot not flying should  
7 be doing, which was working the radios and trying to get  
8 information, monitoring the problem, monitoring the weather  
9 situation.

10 MS. MILLS: As a basis of comparison, you've read  
11 CVRs where you saw what you consider ineffective decision  
12 making. Is that correct?

13 THE WITNESS: Yes.

14 MS. MILLS: And you've seen where these four  
15 elements weren't not present. Is that correct?

16 THE WITNESS: That's correct.

17 MS. MILLS: Were you in attendance today at the  
18 hearing?

19 THE WITNESS: Yes.

20 MS. MILLS: Did you observe the testimony of the  
21 captain and first officer?

22 THE WITNESS: Yes.

23 MS. MILLS: Did you get a sense of the kind of  
24 situation with regard to the weather they were trying to

1 assess on Flight 1016?

2 THE WITNESS: I'm sorry. I'm not sure what the  
3 question is.

4 MS. MILLS: Do you feel after listening to the  
5 testimony of the captain and first officer that you have a  
6 sense of what their situation assessment was like in trying  
7 to assess the weather as they were entering Charlotte?

8 THE WITNESS: Well, it appears to me that they  
9 were aware of the threat of this cell they saw. There was  
10 convective activity all around. So they knew there was a  
11 possibility of some problem when they got to Charlotte, and  
12 they were watching to see if the situation deteriorated.

13 They were basically monitoring the situation and  
14 looking for any changes and asking for the ride reports.

15 MS. MILLS: Were the cues that they were getting  
16 about the weather, were they ambiguous or unambiguous?

17 THE WITNESS: Well, they could see this cell,  
18 which indicated some severe weather. But the question is  
19 how that would affect their flight. And I think the  
20 ambiguity resided in how that would affect their flight.

21 MS. MILLS: Were the cues conflicting that they  
22 were getting?

23 THE WITNESS: To a degree they were. I mean, they  
24 knew there was a cell here. The question is how widespread

1 the effect of that cell might be. So they heard that the  
2 flights preceding them had smooth rides and yet they knew  
3 this cell was sitting there. Then very shortly before they  
4 attempted their on final approach, they did get a low level  
5 windshear alert for the northeastern corner of the airport.

6 So they did have this alert, they did see this  
7 cell, but they were hearing that the ride reports were okay.  
8 So, I would say, yes, that was conflicting information.

9 MS. MILLS: How difficult is it to assess a  
10 situation in a dynamic environment when there are  
11 conflicting cues like they faced?

12 THE WITNESS: Well, it clearly is a very difficult  
13 situation. I mean, the weather cues are, in a sense,  
14 inherently ambiguous just because they don't know the  
15 extent. I don't know how one translates from a radar  
16 picture and correlates that with a visual experience and  
17 one's own subjective experience of flying. They had to put  
18 all of this information together.

19 I would say that was a very difficult situation.  
20 They are getting different cues that are telling them  
21 perhaps different things.

22 MS. MILLS: I would like to ask you some questions  
23 now about some of your research findings. Would you refer  
24 to Exhibit 14-E, page 6.



1 THE WITNESS: Fourteen-E?

2 MS. MILLS: Yes, 14-E, echo.

3 THE WITNESS: Yes.

4 MS. MILLS: In the middle of the page, it's an  
5 analysis of NTSB reports. It's found that in most cases,  
6 crews exhibited poor situation assessments rather than  
7 faulty decision making based on adequate situation  
8 assessment. Then if you continue, at the bottom of  
9 this page, going to the next page. "Using our decision  
10 taxonomy, and it's a frame to examine the tactical decision  
11 errors, we found that a large proportion of them -- 31 out  
12 of 47 -- were go/no go types of decisions, which should have  
13 been the simplest types of decisions. These included  
14 rejected take off, to simple decision height go arounds and  
15 diversions. In all but one case, the crew decided to  
16 continue or go in the face of cues that suggested  
17 discontinuation or no go of the current plan."

18 Do you feel that the circumstances of this  
19 accident, as you know them, would fit this particular  
20 finding of your research?

21 THE WITNESS: Well, certainly features, the type  
22 of decision is the same. It is a go/no go kind of decision.  
23 They faced ambiguous cues. I suspect that we're seeing a  
24 bias here in the sense that accidents have occurred when

1       there was a decision to go rather than to abort the landing  
2       or take off or whatever it should have been.

3               We don't see the inverse case. We don't see what  
4       may be inappropriate decisions that would substand that on  
5       its head. So, this is a select sample, if you will. But  
6       clearly the crews are in a position to try to continue with  
7       the flight there. They want to get their passengers where  
8       they want to go.

9               There seems to be -- even in laboratory  
10       situations, it seems to take a considerable amount of  
11       evidence to get people to change their interpretation of a  
12       situation. The evidence that will lead one to make a  
13       change seems to be greater than to convince them to continue  
14       with their course of action.

15              MS. MILLS: Can I refer you to Exhibit 2-F. Two-  
16       foxtrot, page 5.

17              THE WITNESS: Two-F. Page 5?

18              MS. MILLS: Mm-hmm. It's going to be the first  
19       paragraph. If you go about to the second sentence, it  
20       begins, "When a windshear causes a large and sudden in  
21       decrease indicated air speed, immediate increase in power  
22       and airplane pitch altitude is critical at a successful  
23       transition of the shear. The same immediate recognition and  
24       response is necessary for a large magnitude down drafts."

1           Doctor, my question is this, given your testimony  
2 about the difficulty of making decisions in the face of  
3 conflicting cues and the difficulty that leads in accurately  
4 assessing a dynamic situation, how realistic is it to expect  
5 pilots to make an immediate recognition of a situation that  
6 we know is ambiguous and contains conflicting cues?

7           THE WITNESS: Well, it sounds like you're asking  
8 about conflicting -- the quote here sounds like they are not  
9 really conflicting cues. I mean, at this point, crew is in  
10 the situation. And presumably once they are in it, they  
11 should be better able to recognize it by the changes in  
12 their indicated air speed and changes in pitch attitude.  
13 But the question of whether one can recognize the situations  
14 before one gets into them, I think is extremely difficult,  
15 because of the unpredictability, the changes of direction.

16           You don't see a windshear, as far as I can tell,  
17 before you are in it. So I don't know how a crew could be  
18 expected to recognize it. Other than to know that there are  
19 perhaps warnings or as in the case of crew for 1016, they  
20 had a low level windshear warning for the northeast  
21 quadrant. Well, to know whether that's going to affect  
22 their runway or not, how can they know. I don't know.  
23 You'd have to ask somebody who's an expert on windshear. I  
24 don't know.

1 MS. MILLS: Is it also fair to say that sometimes  
2 the absence of information is information. For example,  
3 both crew members testified that their airborne windshear  
4 alerting system did not alert either orally or visually.  
5 Can that be interpreted as information that there is no  
6 windshear?

7 THE WITNESS: Absolutely. I mean, if they've been  
8 trained to use this instrument. Crews expect the  
9 instruments that are provided to them in the cockpit to be  
10 valid indicators of conditions around them. Certainly.

11 DR. STRAUCH: Thank you, Dr. Orasanu, I have no  
12 further questions.

13 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Dr. Strauch.  
14 Is there any other questions from the tech panel?

15 (No response.)

16 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Federal Aviation  
17 Administration.

18 MR. DONNER: We have no questions. Thank you.

19 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Donner.  
20 National Air Traffic Controllers Association.

21 MR. PARHAM: Mr. Chairman, we have no questions.

22 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Parham.  
23 Honeywell.

24 MR. THOMAS: No questions. Thank you.

1 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Thomas.  
2 Airline Pilots Association.

3 MR. TULLY: No questions.

4 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: USAir.

5 MR. SHARP: No questions, Mr. Chairman.

6 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Douglas Aircraft Company.

7 MR. LUND: No questions. Thank you, Mr. Chairman.

8 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Pratt & Whitney.

9 MR. YOUNG: No questions. Thank you.

10 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Association of Flight  
11 Attendants.

12 MS. GILMER: No questions. Thank you.

13 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: International Association  
14 of Machinists.

15 MR. GOGLIA: No questions, Mr. Chairman.

16 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you. Dispatchers  
17 Union.

18 MR. SCHUETZ: No questions, Mr. Chairman.

19 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you. National  
20 Weather Service.

21 MR. KUESSNER: No questions.

22 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Mr. Laynor. Mr. Clark.

23 BY MR. CLARK:

24 MS. MILLS: In your research, I understand that

1       you work with simulators or follow that.

2               THE WITNESS:  Yes.

3               MS. MILLS:  Does any of that involved directly  
4       windshear type of avoidance and training?

5               THE WITNESS:  No, it has not.

6               MS. MILLS:  In the simulator work -- well, can you  
7       describe some of the programs you've worked on on the  
8       simulators?  I think you've described the RTOs, rejected  
9       takeoffs.

10              THE WITNESS:  You mean about the scenarios?

11              MS. MILLS:  Yes.

12              THE WITNESS:  The kinds of problems that the crews  
13       have actually faced?

14              THE WITNESS:  Right.

15              MS. MILLS:  A frequent element is a requirement to  
16       go around due to weather, but there has not been windshear  
17       in any of these, but there has been weather.  System  
18       malfunctions of various types, major hydraulic system  
19       failure, CSD overheat, jammed stabilizer trim, engine oil  
20       leaks.  All of which required of coping with the system  
21       malfunction and making a decision about possible deviation  
22       and then where to deviate.

23              MS. MILLS:  In your simulator work, specifically  
24       in the go around mode related to weather, do you have the

1 ability to simulate rain or simulate the visual cues? How  
2 representative is that?

3 THE WITNESS: The video tapes that we're working  
4 with now were collected many years ago. These were night  
5 flights. So they were in full mission simulators. The  
6 turbulence could be simulated, but the visual cues were not  
7 present.

8 MS. MILLS: Have you done in the weather side any  
9 work in turbulence or tried to duplicate turbulence as an  
10 initiating factor for go around?

11 THE WITNESS: Not specifically. Presence of  
12 turbulence was used as a cue in one of the early studies.  
13 And it was one of the cues that highlighted for us the  
14 importance of situational awareness. The crews that seemed  
15 to be more effective overall in coping with the problems  
16 were those who recognized the turbulence and thought about  
17 the weather and recognized the possibility that they might  
18 need to go around and really were prepared for it and were  
19 able to make earlier decisions than those who didn't prepare  
20 for it.

21 MS. MILLS: In the simulator training, do you have  
22 an assessment of how the effect of the absence of vertical  
23 G's may affect the decision making process?

24 THE WITNESS: I don't. I don't know.

1 MS. MILLS: And also in your research, what is  
2 your perception? If you can characterize the time it takes  
3 to respond or to make a decision to a various event, are we  
4 talking on the order of within a half a second of onset, six  
5 seconds, something like that? You've been there and have  
6 seen the typical types of delays.

7 THE WITNESS: Right. Actually, that's a very  
8 interesting question. I think certain classes of decisions  
9 when we started looking at things, like how long it takes to  
10 make decisions, we realized that the more effective crews --  
11 again, more effective as judged by the check pilots who  
12 observed the crews in the simulators -- seem to be the ones  
13 who show the greatest amount of variation in their response  
14 to the problems they encountered.

15 When a fast decision was required, they were the  
16 fastest. However, when time allowed, they were the ones  
17 that took the time and often really managed the situation to  
18 acquire more time so that they could gather information. So  
19 when it was not a time pressure situation, more effective  
20 crews really exploited the opportunity to gather information  
21 to make a good decision, rather than jumping quickly to a  
22 decision.

23 So time is a tricky question. Making a fast  
24 decision is necessary under certain circumstances and not



1 under others.

2 MS. MILLS: The urgency would have a great effect  
3 on how fast somebody may try to respond?

4 THE WITNESS: Well, I think one aspect of  
5 situation assessment includes assessing whether a fast  
6 decision is required, assessing how much risk is involved,  
7 how much risk is involved in delaying the decision. That's  
8 all part of what we're now defining as the situation  
9 assessment phase of decision making. And if they assess  
10 that they have to make a quick decision, well, then they  
11 better get on with it quickly.

12 MS. MILLS: Dr. Strauch referred earlier to the  
13 definition of windshear -- or part of the windshear training  
14 that may result in large and sudden decreases in indicated  
15 air space. If the training environment duplicated that in  
16 which we had large and sudden decreases in air speed, and  
17 out in the real world, we may not have such a large decrease  
18 or such a sudden decrease, that may be a compounding factor  
19 that would increase the decision time to react to an event?

20 THE WITNESS: Well, it's possible. Certainly.

21 MR. CLARK: I have no other questions.

22 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you. Mr. Schleede.

23 MR. SCHLEEDE:

24 MS. MILLS: Yes. Dr. Orasanu, I notice in your

1 paper that's contained in Exhibit 14-C, you have a chapter  
2 entitled, "Can We Teach Crews to Make Better Decisions?" I  
3 had written a question down that can we teach decision  
4 making to pilots. That's a question to you.

5 THE WITNESS: That's a good question. Before we  
6 teach it, I think we need to understand what is involved.  
7 That's why we're doing our research. We're trying to  
8 understand what the features of effective decision making  
9 are, and then to try to figure out how we can support  
10 decision making. Some of the support may come from better  
11 information available to the crews that are indicators, that  
12 signal danger, that help in assessing the risks associated  
13 with different conditions. Then training the crews to use  
14 their resources and to assess the situation and really to  
15 try to put together the pieces.

16 So I think in principle, it is possible, and I  
17 would certainly say that it's probably something that needs  
18 to be done under the kinds of stresses that crews actually  
19 find themselves in and using the simulators, not just  
20 reading about it in the classroom. That's one stage, but I  
21 think one needs to practice these kinds of skills.

22 MS. MILLS: How would you characterize the stage  
23 that the research in these areas is? Is it embryonic or is  
24 it halfway through or coming to closure? Can you put a time

1 frame on it for us, where we stand, coming to a point where  
2 we might be able to apply some of this research?

3 THE WITNESS: Well, I think the early findings are  
4 being applied already in principle. We have some  
5 recommendations that have fallen out of our research and  
6 other people are doing research along these lines. I think  
7 these are first steps.

8 We're still trying to understand what we can do to  
9 help crews. We've identified the problems. We've  
10 identified some of the processes. We've identified some of  
11 the kinds of decisions crews have to make, how we can best  
12 prepare them to deal with these very difficult kinds of  
13 decisions.

14 It's something we don't really know yet, other  
15 than to exhort them to be alert, to gather information. But  
16 one of the problems that we see is that in the cases of  
17 accidents, it often appears that there is an inadequate  
18 assessment of risks. That the crew doesn't really perceive  
19 the risk to be as great as it is. It's not clear how one  
20 can train that kind of improved perception. I don't know  
21 how to do it yet.

22 MS. MILLS: I recall nearly 20 years ago, people  
23 stating that you could not regulate or teach judgment.  
24 There was considerable research done in aviation in Canada

1 and the United States and Europe. And I believe now there  
2 is a program where we actually teach, and it is required by  
3 regulation, judgment training.

4           Would you characterize this risk assessment or  
5 situational assessment and decision making as a similar  
6 effort in what I've described as in the previous judgment  
7 training.

8           THE WITNESS: Mm-hmm. I think once the research  
9 is done that we will be in a position to train this. I  
10 don't think this is intractable, but I think that we just  
11 need to identify the situations and know what their features  
12 are and know what it is that we need to train. We just  
13 haven't gotten to that point yet.

14           MS. MILLS: You mentioned other people are doing  
15 research. Is there a central focus, sort of a leadership  
16 role? Does NASA plan a leadership role of the various  
17 organizations that are conducting this research?

18           THE WITNESS: NASA is doing a considerable portion  
19 of this. The military has been supporting research in  
20 aviation decision making, what was the Naval Training System  
21 Center. The names have been changed, but I can't remember  
22 the new acronym. The FAA has supported a lot of this work  
23 and many of its grantees are doing work related to the  
24 decision making.

1 MS. MILLS: How about the airlines and other  
2 aeronautical organizations, are they being supportive?

3 THE WITNESS: Oh, yes. We work with the airlines,  
4 and I know that everyone else who is doing work that  
5 requires judgment. One of the issues is we don't want to  
6 just do research in the laboratory with college sophomores  
7 and that was the problem with some of the earlier research.

8 If you're going to merely try to understand this  
9 element of situation assessment that seems to rely very  
10 heavily on the expertise in perceiving important cues in the  
11 situation. Then college sophomores are probably not your  
12 best student population, unless they happen to all be  
13 pilots. That's why we work corroboratively with airlines in  
14 doing this research.

15 MS. MILLS: On a side line, is any of your  
16 research being applied to an air traffic control situation  
17 or is this strictly the cockpit environment?

18 THE WITNESS: Ours has not been applied. Other  
19 people are doing work on air traffic control. I can't  
20 comment direct on that. I don't know exactly what they're  
21 doing, but I know that it is ongoing. We're trying to  
22 expand our work to look at the team much broadly, more  
23 broadly defined. So we're looking at the flight deck as it  
24 interacts with the dispatchers and ATC in flight replanning

1 situations.

2 MS. MILLS: I'm not quite sure how to ask this  
3 next question. I'll try it here. In your position with  
4 your knowledge and your research and your expertise, could  
5 you help tell us at this NTSB, what elements we need to  
6 document and examine in order to properly evaluate the  
7 decision making and situational assessment of the flight  
8 crew of USAir 1016?

9 We're going to be analyzing the record in a few  
10 weeks, and we would like your expertise and your  
11 suggestions.

12 THE WITNESS: Right. Well, at this point in our  
13 knowledge about crew decision making, the four features that  
14 I mentioned before would be the ones I think that I would  
15 emphasize. The situation assessment, which includes risk  
16 assessment and temporal parameter. What's the situation  
17 now, what might it be done the line. The monitoring and  
18 updating of information.

19 Clearly, the task management strategies.  
20 Contingency planning. Communication within the cockpit, and  
21 between cockpit and ground about the problem.

22 MS. MILLS: Including the controllers?

23 THE WITNESS: Certainly. Their sources of  
24 information.

1 MS. MILLS: Training program?

2 THE WITNESS: Mm-hmm.

3 MR. SCHLEEDE: Thank you very much, Dr. Orasanu.

4 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Schleede.

5 I have just one question. Dr. Orasanu, do you see any  
6 similarities in the fact of this accident involving Flight  
7 1016 with the facts and circumstances of any other aviation  
8 accident that you have considered in your research?

9 THE WITNESS: Certainly. In the set of accident  
10 reports we've reviewed, there have been a number of  
11 accidents that involved windshear. Cases in which there was  
12 some weather activity in the vicinity of the airport.

13 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: I was meaning more in  
14 terms of crew decision making.

15 THE WITNESS: I'm not sure what the question is.

16 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: I was wondering if after  
17 having studied the cockpit voice recorder transcript, if you  
18 just see any factual similarities with other accident report  
19 material that you have done research on, such as NTSB  
20 reports? Any striking similarities with some other accident  
21 come to mind?

22 THE WITNESS: Well, I guess the most salient  
23 aspect is that in other accidents that have involved  
24 windshear, there has been an acknowledgement by the crews

1 that there is some level of weather activity in the vicinity  
2 of the airport. And in some cases, there's even been  
3 lightening.

4 The crews have been aware of that weather and have  
5 proceeded. And the question is what cues do they really  
6 need to make decisions to divert earlier on. I mean, I  
7 think this is really the central problem of the ambiguity of  
8 the cues.

9 Other accidents have occurred, whether the crews  
10 have seen weather. They know this weather, but they don't  
11 know how it's going to affect their flight, and that seems  
12 to be a major problem.

13 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Very good. Let's see.  
14 Mr. Feith, do you have a question.

15 MR. FEITH: Yes.

16 BY MR. FEITH:

17 MS. MILLS: You were talking about simulators. So  
18 in talking about the simulators, I just have a question. Do  
19 you believe that the simulators provide an effective  
20 atmosphere or stress environment for a pilot to effectively  
21 train and monitor how a crew is going to make a decision  
22 based on a variety of different cues, considering the fact  
23 that when a pilot goes into a simulator he basically knows  
24 what's going to be required of him in the performance of



1       either an initial or a recurrent ride?

2               THE WITNESS: That's always a concern, the realism  
3 of a simulator for training purposes. At this point, I  
4 think it's the safest and the only way we can do it. One  
5 can induce a variety of stressors in the simulator through  
6 work load, through information load, changes in runways,  
7 that require a lot of activity to be performed at the same  
8 time that decisions are being made.

9               Clearly, the crew is not facing the real risks  
10 that they face in other environments. But certainly one  
11 doesn't want to train in the real environments where there  
12 is risks. So I think it's the only thing we can do at this  
13 point.

14              MR. FEITH: Thank you very much.

15              CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Feith.  
16 Dr. Orasanu, do you have any other suggestions that may help  
17 the safety board in its work or is there anything you would  
18 like to add for the record whatsoever?

19              THE WITNESS: No, thank you.

20              CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Well, we certainly  
21 appreciate your attendance here and your participation in  
22 this public hearing. You have shed some light on a very  
23 important area. So you may step down now.

24              THE WITNESS: Thank you.

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24

(Witness excused.)

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Let's see. Our next witness is Captain Tom Johnson. Captain Johnson is the director of training for USAir.

MR. SHARP: Mr. Chairman?

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Mr. Sharp?

MR. SHARP: USAir would like to request that an exhibit, which has not previously been submitted, but I think it has been distributed to all parties. It's numbered as Exhibit 2-S. It would assist Captain Johnson in his testimony, and I think make it a little easier for the board to understand some things that will be discussed during his testimony.

MR. SCHLEEDE: Yes, it has been distributed to all the parties. It has been entered in the record as 2-S, in sierra.

MR. SHARP: Thank you.

(Witness testimony continues on the next page.)

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24

CAPTAIN TOM JOHNSON, DIRECTOR OF TRAINING, USAir, INC.,  
PITTSBURGH, PENNSYLVANIA

Whereupon,  
TOM JOHNSON,  
was called as a witness by and on behalf of NTSB, and, after  
having been duly sworn, was examined and testified on his  
oath as follows:

MR. SCHLEEDE: Captain Johnson, would you please  
state your full name and business address for our record?

THE WITNESS: Yes. My name is Thomas E. Johnson,

1 Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania.

2 MR. SCHLEEDE: By whom are you employed?

3 THE WITNESS: USAir.

4 MR. SCHLEEDE: In what position?

5 THE WITNESS: I'm director of training standards.

6 MR. SCHLEEDE: How long have you had that

7 position?

8 THE WITNESS: I've had it for eight weeks.

9 MR. SCHLEEDE: Eight weeks. Could you briefly  
10 describe your experience, training and education that  
11 qualifies you for your present position?

12 THE WITNESS: Yes. I attended Amerillo, Oklahoma  
13 State. The flight schools were Oklahoma State, Flight  
14 Safety, Braniff Educational System. And work background, I  
15 was a flight instructor at Oklahoma State. Flew as first  
16 officer for Executive Airlines, Air New England, and then  
17 qualified as a captain for the corporation of Taylor Wine,  
18 Great Western Champagne. Was hired by Allegheny Airlines in  
19 1978, January.

20 MR. SCHLEEDE: What aeronautical ratings do you  
21 hold, FAA ratings, certificates?

22 THE WITNESS: I hold a flight instructor,  
23 instrument instructor, airplane power plant mechanic, flight  
24 engineer turbo jet, airline transport pilot, multi-engine

1 land. Type ratings or citations, M2-98, VAC-111, Faulker  
2 100, 757, 767. Commercial privilege is multi-engine C,  
3 single engine, multi-engine land and sea.

4 MR. SCHLEEDE: Approximately how much total flying  
5 time do you have?

6 THE WITNESS: Ten thousand hours estimate.

7 MR. SCHLEEDE: Have you flown the DC-9?

8 THE WITNESS: I have as a first officer, yes.

9 MR. SCHLEEDE: Approximately how many hours?

10 THE WITNESS: Probably 1200 to 1500.

11 MR. SCHLEEDE: And that's line operation?

12 THE WITNESS: Yes, it is.

13 MR. SCHLEEDE: How about as an instructor?

14 THE WITNESS: None as an instructor on the DC-9.

15 MR. SCHLEEDE: What position did you hold prior to  
16 assuming your most recent position?

17 THE WITNESS: Yes. The most recent position was a  
18 check airman on the Boeing 767.

19 MR. SCHLEEDE: Thank you. Ms. Mills will  
20 continue.

21 MS. MILLS: Good afternoon, Captain Johnson.  
22 You've shared some of your aviation background with us.  
23 Would you tell us a little bit more about your previous  
24 training experience or training department experience with

1 USAir? You said you were check airman. Have you ever  
2 worked with the DC-9 program at all?

3 THE WITNESS: No, I have not worked with the DC-9  
4 program. My background, I was hired as a captain on the M2-  
5 98. From there, I was a first officer on the 727, DC-9,  
6 BAC-111. Checked out in 1984 on the BAC-111. Became a  
7 check airman in 1986 on the BAC-111. In 1989, I became the  
8 flight manager of the Faulker 100. In 1991, I became the  
9 manager of CRMAQ programs. Then in 1992, went on to be a  
10 check airman on the 767, until the new position.

11 MS. MILLS: Are you still a check airman?

12 THE WITNESS: Yes, I am.

13 MS. MILLS: Now you are currently the director of  
14 training and you've held that position for eight weeks. Did  
15 the previous director of training conduct an out briefing?

16 THE WITNESS: I'm sorry, repeat.

17 MS. MILLS: Did the previous director of training  
18 conduct an out brief?

19 THE WITNESS: No, he did not, but he did leave an  
20 outline.

21 MS. MILLS: Excuse me?

22 THE WITNESS: I was left an outline.

23 MS. MILLS: Okay. How many check airmen do you  
24 employ at USAir?

1 THE WITNESS: Roughly a 187 check airmen.

2 MS. MILLS: How many aircrew program designees?

3 THE WITNESS: Okay. Would it be all right, I do  
4 have an exhibit 1 that I could put up as I describe the --

5 MS. MILLS: Well, basically, I'm just looking for  
6 a number.

7 THE WITNESS: Designees, I do not know.

8 MS. MILLS: Can you explain the designee program  
9 to us, please?

10 THE WITNESS: Yes. The FAA, through their  
11 aircraft program manager, conducts check rides, evaluation  
12 rides. And because of the work load, they will designate  
13 from a 121 carrier or check airman to carry out their work.  
14 Meaning, to give type ratings.

15 MS. MILLS: What kind of guidance is provided to  
16 these designees?

17 THE WITNESS: They go through quite an extensive  
18 program. Once again, I do have an exhibit that I could put  
19 up, but I could say also that the selection process is  
20 usually a recommendation to be a check airman. And then  
21 once they are a check airman, the FAA selects the candidate  
22 they want independently to be a designee.

23 MS. MILLS: Do they have a manual, a designee  
24 manual?

1 THE WITNESS: Yes, they do. A very good one.

2 MS. MILLS: Is it separate from the check airman's  
3 manual?

4 THE WITNESS: Yes, it is.

5 MS. MILLS: You referred earlier to an outline  
6 that the previous director of training gave you. What did  
7 that entail?

8 THE WITNESS: Open items, such as the advanced  
9 qualification program and where we were in some of the  
10 areas.

11 MS. MILLS: Did he indicate any areas that needed  
12 special emphasis?

13 THE WITNESS: No.

14 MS. MILLS: Are all of your check airman qualified  
15 to perform all checks or are some of them simulator only and  
16 others line check only?

17 THE WITNESS: All but one exception on the 767  
18 that does international line checks. All instructors at  
19 USAir are check airmen, all checks. Meaning, they are  
20 capable of training both in the simulator, in the airplane,  
21 conducting checks from either the left seat or the right  
22 seat.

23 MS. MILLS: At USAir, who is responsible for the  
24 direct oversight of the check airman?



1           THE WITNESS: The check airman reports to the  
2 flight manager or the equipment manager.

3           MS. MILLS: How does the equipment manager monitor  
4 the check rides?

5           THE WITNESS: The flight manager has a senior  
6 instructor. And that senior instructor is charged with a  
7 selection, the training, and the monitoring of all check  
8 airmen.

9           The senior check airmen also uses the program  
10 designees as part of a standardization board. And that is  
11 how they go about monitoring the check airman. But there is  
12 a little bit more to it besides this monitoring for when the  
13 check airmen comes in each six months for a pilot check or  
14 recurrent LOFT.

15           At USAir, when a check airman recommends an  
16 applicant, a pilot, for his type ride, the check airman sits  
17 in the right seat during the rating ride, so either the FAA  
18 or the designee also watches the performance of the check  
19 airman during the rating ride, because we are into seat task  
20 dependency. Meaning, at USAir, we train and operate in  
21 crews versus individuals.

22           MS. MILLS: So in other words, you have not only a  
23 captain, but a check airman in the right seat, rather than a  
24 line first officer during the check ride?

1 THE WITNESS: Yes. For a check ride, yes.

2 MS. MILLS: And you mentioned standardization  
3 earlier. Would you please tell us the purpose of  
4 standardization?

5 THE WITNESS: Standardization is for uniform. In  
6 USAir, I've heard lately this word "standardization" a lot  
7 to meet a level. In my own training department, I see this  
8 standardization in many levels. One of them is the tech  
9 writers that we have working for us in the department.

10 A second to USAir, there's also a check audit  
11 program that's independent from the training program.  
12 That's a director of flight safety and quality assurance  
13 that reports directly to the vice president, who does an on-  
14 going audit or daily audit of the check airman program for  
15 standardization.

16 Also, there's a manager's meeting. A manager's  
17 meeting twice a month for the sake of standardization. On  
18 top of that, the manager has a standardization meeting with  
19 his designees and senior instructor monthly.

20 Quarterly, the check airman has a standardization  
21 meeting to go out there to meet the requirements of the  
22 advanced simulation program and standardization. And then  
23 once again, when the check airman take rides, they're  
24 reviewed and looked for their standard of performance.

1           So standard is to work all the same, in unison, at  
2           the same level.

3           MS. MILLS: Are pilots required to follow the  
4           procedures in USAir's pilot operating manuals and flight  
5           operations manuals?

6           THE WITNESS: Yes, they are.

7           MS. MILLS: Why does USAir require that pilots  
8           brief visual and instrument approaches?

9           THE WITNESS: That's part of your human factors,  
10          getting into your situational awareness; the planning,  
11          preparation, visualance. So that they are prepared during a  
12          low-time, low-workload period. So that they are prepared  
13          when they come into the critical phase of flight, that they  
14          can concentrate more on the airplane.

15          MS. MILLS: How long has this been a procedure?

16          THE WITNESS: As long as I can remember on  
17          briefing.

18          MS. MILLS: How do you insure that pilots are  
19          following these procedures?

20          THE WITNESS: Because at USAir we do give  
21          simulator rides every six months to both captain and first  
22          officer, and there are random line checks conducted with the  
23          crews.

24          MS. MILLS: So do the check airmen have a method

1 of providing you with feedback with regards to this pilot  
2 performance?

3 THE WITNESS: Absolutely. The check airman  
4 reports right back to his flight manager. The check airman,  
5 for instance, on a line check, if he see a substandard  
6 performance by that individual, he will replace that  
7 individual. And then the information will go back to the  
8 flight manager.

9 MS. MILLS: And you have access to this  
10 information?

11 THE WITNESS: Yes, I do.

12 MS. MILLS: Do you feel that the check airman are  
13 sufficiently candid in these evaluations?

14 THE WITNESS: Yes, I do.

15 MS. MILLS: From the feedback information that's  
16 provided to you, what percentage of USAir pilots perform  
17 incomplete briefings or no briefings at all?

18 THE WITNESS: I'm sorry, you'll have to repeat it.  
19 It's a little hard with the speaker.

20 MS. MILLS: From the feedback information that is  
21 provided to you, what percentage of USAir pilots perform  
22 incomplete briefings or no briefings at all?

23 THE WITNESS: I really don't have that  
24 information. I would imagine all USAir pilots do all their

1 briefings. Otherwise, it would be a substandard  
2 performance.

3 MS. MILLS: What percentage of USAir pilots fail  
4 line checks?

5 THE WITNESS: Line checks, I'm not really sure. I  
6 know the failure rate for the total training program is  
7 around two percent. I find that two percent is a healthy  
8 failure rate. Anything less than two percent would be that  
9 we're not challenging enough. Anything more than a two  
10 percent means that we have a faulty program in place. But I  
11 differentiate right now or not as I sit before you to tell  
12 you what the fail rate is on a line check.

13 MS. MILLS: When the principal operation's  
14 inspector was interviewed -- just a second. I'm getting  
15 ahead of myself. Describe for us the relationship that  
16 USAir has with the FAA, the Management Office in Pittsburgh,  
17 please?

18 THE WITNESS: Well, are you talking about the  
19 FSDO, Flight Standard District Office with USAir?

20 MS. MILLS: Yes.

21 THE WITNESS: I think it's a very technical, a  
22 very professional relationship. It insures the compliance  
23 of all the FARs, and it's the pursuit of a safe operation.

24 I know that our FSDO office is responsible to

1 insure the oversight, the approval, the surveillance, the  
2 inspection of USAir. But I found this group also to be very  
3 helpful and very pro-active. They've helped in many  
4 programs at USAir. Some of them the altitude awareness that  
5 was conducted with the Airline Pilots Association, our FSDO  
6 office and USAir.

7 We have a self-disclosure program that I think is  
8 excellent. Where we notice the FSDO office if we're in non-  
9 compliance on a small item and rectify it. To me,  
10 personally, the FSDO office has been a great help. I mean,  
11 talk about taking advantage of your resources. They are a  
12 resource, very bright and dedicated group. I think that  
13 they've been very fair in the handling of USAir and very  
14 consistent in their manner.

15 MS. MILLS: As director of training, do you  
16 provide to the principal operation's inspector projected  
17 and/or revised training schedules?

18 THE WITNESS: Once again, you'll have to repeat  
19 that.

20 MS. MILLS: Do you provide to the principal  
21 operation's inspector projected and/or revised training  
22 schedules?

23 THE WITNESS: Yes, that's true. You know, in a  
24 training department, it should be noted that everything goes

1 through the FAA. We're either approved or accepted. So  
2 they get a listing of failure rates. They get schedules in  
3 advance. They are part of USAir as a surveillance.

4 MS. MILLS: Do you notify the FAA when you  
5 withdraw somebody from training?

6 THE WITNESS: Yes, we do.

7 MS. MILLS: How about actions taken on students  
8 who fail training -- you just said that. Excuse me. A  
9 report of additional training provided to airmen in excess  
10 of the approved training hours?

11 THE WITNESS: Different areas -- are we talking  
12 about a proficiency check in additional training or are we  
13 talking about initial training?

14 MS. MILLS: Either.

15 THE WITNESS: Initial training, no, there's no  
16 record. USAir, we train to proficiency. During a  
17 proficiency check, yes. In the remark section, we put down  
18 that one maneuver can be repeated or trained and then re-  
19 evaluated. That is placed in the remark's section, and that  
20 is kept on record.

21 For the record keeping in the computer program,  
22 there is a remark's box.

23 MS. MILLS: Would you be surprised if I told you  
24 the aircrew program manager on the DC-9 said that that

1 wasn't being accomplished?

2 THE WITNESS: Well, you would have to talk to him.

3 MS. MILLS: When the principal operation's  
4 inspector was interviewed a week after the accident in  
5 Charlotte, he said that there were different cultures within  
6 USAir, and that there was variance in DC-9 crew  
7 standardization that were not acceptable. But he said that  
8 he recognized that it takes years to change.

9 And then he went on to say that that wasn't  
10 acceptable to him, but by selecting you, Tom Johnson, as  
11 director of training, there was indication that USAir wanted  
12 to change this.

13 So I have to ask you, are you aware of these  
14 variance in crew standardization and these different  
15 cultures?

16 THE WITNESS: Well, you know it's kind of hard to  
17 ask a question like that when you give a compliment. I  
18 think I mentioned in our interview that the problem I had  
19 with standardization some times was the generation of  
20 aircraft. Meaning, first generation aircraft DC-9 versus  
21 third generation Faulker-100, the use of glass in computers  
22 versus electro-mechanical gages.

23 I think we are going to step up our programs, but  
24 right now, I think we have very good programs at USAir. I



1 think we're dedicated. And as far as culture goes, that's a  
2 wide avenue. I would need to have that framed to come up  
3 with an answer.

4 MS. MILLS: So does that mean that you're not  
5 aware of any USAir flight crews not adhering to USAir  
6 procedures?

7 THE WITNESS: No, I'm not aware of that.

8 MS. MILLS: Are you familiar with an incident that  
9 occurred in September of '89 where a USAir 737 Flight 105 on  
10 approach to Kansas City struck and severed four electronic  
11 transmission cables located about 75 feet above the ground,  
12 7,000 feet east of the runway threshold? There was  
13 substantial damage to the aircraft.

14 NTSB investigated this incident. And the board  
15 found that the flight crew members did not adequately  
16 prepare for and execute the approach. Do you recall if  
17 there were any changes after that?

18 THE WITNESS: Yes, there were a lot of changes.  
19 In fact, I would like to back it up just a little bit. The  
20 changes started to occur in 1984. And that was Detroit, I  
21 believe Flight 183, where the NTSB had a recommendation that  
22 we get involved with CRM and windshear.

23 At that point, we implemented programs, not that  
24 the programs are the level that we are at today. In 1989,

1 we did have a CRM program, but we weren't hitting the  
2 button. So we redeveloped the program in 1990 taking the  
3 advisory circular and following the points. That's the  
4 program that we have today, meaning an indoctrination of  
5 practice feedback in an on-going recurrence or re-  
6 enforcement stage.

7 So we have from that accident, developed a new CRM  
8 program.

9 MS. MILLS: And you're saying that it was CRM that  
10 caused them not to adequately prepare for and execute the  
11 approach?

12 THE WITNESS: Well, that would go back to  
13 situational awareness with visualance planning.

14 MS. MILLS: I think it went back to briefing, but  
15 I'm not real sure here.

16 THE WITNESS: And then briefing would be part of  
17 the communications, all is part of the CRM issue.

18 MS. MILLS: Is windshear training -- I'm going to  
19 shift gears here. Is windshear training required by  
20 regulation?

21 THE WITNESS: I'm sorry, by regulation?

22 MS. MILLS: Yes.

23 THE WITNESS: Yes, it is.

24 MS. MILLS: How is this accomplished at USAir?

1           THE WITNESS: I'm glad you asked. I really am.  
2 I'll ask you this, are you familiar with the windshear  
3 training aid?

4           THE WITNESS: Yes, sir, I am.

5           MS. MILLS: At USAir, we're involved with the  
6 windshear training aid. Sorry to say not at the beginning.  
7 In 1985 when the FAA did the commission of, I think, Boeing,  
8 Douglas, United Airlines, AWA and Helenwell. In 1987, this  
9 document came out. By 1989 through the ATA, there was an  
10 advisory circular on windshear.

11           It came out in the month of October. The month of  
12 November, USAir had all its simulators qualified and  
13 approved. We followed this document. Over these hearings,  
14 I've listened to a lot of questions with regard to  
15 windshear. These documents have the answers to a lot of the  
16 questions. Everything to the type of program that we have  
17 set in the simulators.

18           The advisory circular recommended three scenarios.  
19 One before VR, one after VR, and approach. At USAir, we  
20 have six scenarios. We've taken advantage of all four of  
21 the wind model programs. Some of them do have turbulence  
22 and introduction to the maneuver, but not all. All of them  
23 do have turbulence within the maneuver as recommended by the  
24 software from the JAWS program, where they did collect the

1 data for these programs.

2 As far as the visual reference, these models it  
3 goes everything from VFR down to a mile and a half. But  
4 through these documents, everything from the management  
5 awareness, to the windshear pilot's guide, to the examples  
6 of windshear pilot training, and to the windshear simulator  
7 implementation program, USAir has used this document.

8 This is a living document in the fact that it does  
9 have a revision service to it.

10 MS. MILLS: Are all of the windshear scenarios  
11 presented survivable?

12 THE WITNESS: Yes, they are. And there's a reason  
13 behind it, as outlined in the windshear training guide.  
14 We're not looking to capture all of the windshear training  
15 just in the simulator. There are different modules or sets  
16 that we do with the training. It starts in the academic  
17 classroom environment where we're actually doing the  
18 avoidance and a certain amount of the recognition.

19 At the simulator program on the briefing, once  
20 again, we go through the recognition and then into the  
21 simulator, the recovery maneuver. It's outlined and it's  
22 step by step. As I said, we're not looking to capture every  
23 learning objective solely in the simulator. So that by  
24 having it and it's binary in nature, meaning that simulator

1 defaults to survivable, we want to -- and I should go back  
2 and forth with this. The students are fully aware that  
3 windshear is not always survivable, and that is in the  
4 academic section on one of the quiz test.

5           However, when they are in the simulator, we are  
6 trying to re-enforce the procedure itself. Now, if we do  
7 have an applicant that say is not challenged by the maneuver  
8 or possibly doesn't see the critical nature of the maneuver,  
9 then the instructor will set non-survivable, so that we can  
10 have a change in that individual's performance.

11           MS. MILLS: Now you mentioned that the objective  
12 of the ground training is the avoidance portion of it. How  
13 is that evaluated in the pilots, their knowledge?

14           THE WITNESS: Two ways. They do go through the  
15 testing, and I think you've been through the ground schools  
16 with the slide presentation. And then in discussion on the  
17 briefing and the debriefing, and then the actual maneuver  
18 itself in the simulator. So it's three steps or three  
19 modules of training.

20           MS. MILLS: Is there some kind of quizzing that  
21 goes on in the oral briefing?

22           THE WITNESS: Discussion in the oral briefing. I  
23 should bring up, though, there is a publication that we've  
24 talked about earlier, Flight Crew View. That did have in

1 the last edition or the edition we spoke about, May, a quiz  
2 on windshear.

3 MS. MILLS: Do you collect that quiz and grade it?

4 THE WITNESS: No, not that edition. That's like  
5 playing solitary. I mean, why would you cheat yourself?

6 MS. MILLS: Is there any scenario set in the  
7 simulator to determine whether or not pilots would delay or  
8 divert? The pilot is given cues, windshear cues to see that  
9 he diverts rather than fly into a shear.

10 THE WITNESS: In the simulator, the only cues that  
11 you can get because simulators are a certain limitation to  
12 it, the cues are internal. Meaning, inside the cockpit, the  
13 instrumentation, looking for the plus or minus 15 knots, the  
14 plus or minus 500 feet, plus or minus five degree pitch,  
15 unusual throttle or the one degree -- excuse me -- one dot  
16 on the glidescope. So those are the cues that are used in  
17 the simulator portion.

18 MS. MILLS: There is no windshear advisories  
19 broadcast. There's no PIREPS. There's no other peripheral  
20 information provided by the check airmen?

21 THE WITNESS: No. Once again, the nature of the  
22 training is not to hide the training. In fact, it's very up  
23 front and a discussion on it trying to really get secured on  
24 the maneuver itself. We're talking about going to the

1 recognition and recovery. Then talking about the avoidance.  
2 And maybe that's not enough verbiage connected to it.

3 Avoidance maybe should be identify and avoid. And  
4 in that discussion, that's when we're talking about the  
5 visual clues of looking out the window, the use of airborne  
6 weather radar, and the use of PIREPS, the use of forecast  
7 weather.

8 MS. MILLS: Did you say earlier that USAir had an  
9 internal evaluation program?

10 THE WITNESS: Yes, I did.

11 MS. MILLS: And what kind of program is that?

12 THE WITNESS: That's run separate from the  
13 training department. That is a director of flight safety  
14 and quality assurance reporting directly to the vice  
15 president of flight operations.

16 MS. MILLS: What is the scope of that program?

17 THE WITNESS: I believe not only do they check the  
18 simulator program, but line checks, and even do an audit of  
19 maintenance and really the whole flight operations.

20 MS. MILLS: When a corrective action is applied,  
21 what's in place to insure there's follow up to see if a  
22 deficiency remains?

23 THE WITNESS: When they do have a discrepancy,  
24 it's demonstrated in two ways. Some times it's just a

1 memorandum or other times they report. That information is  
2 then taken by the director of training and the changes are  
3 implemented through the channels.

4 MS. MILLS: Who does this process report to?

5 THE WITNESS: The report would go initially to the  
6 vice president of flight operations.

7 MS. MILLS: Is there any top management  
8 representative who's responsible to see the programs  
9 properly maintained and established?

10 THE WITNESS: Well, the vice president of flight  
11 operations is a pretty high position.

12 MS. MILLS: Have there been any concerns or trends  
13 identified by this program?

14 THE WITNESS: No, not trends. Problems that maybe  
15 have been adjusted. I have not seen any in the last eight  
16 weeks.

17 MS. MILLS: I have no further questions.

18 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Ms. Mills.  
19 Dr. Strauch, do you have some questions?

20 DR. STRAUCH: I have a few questions.

21 Captain Johnson, you said that in USAir's  
22 examination of its CRM program, I think the words you used  
23 was, that the program wasn't hitting the button. Could you  
24 elaborate on that a little bit?



1           THE WITNESS: Yes. We put resources towards what  
2 we perceived to be the right direction for CRM, and that was  
3 a psychologist. And we're addressing more into the clinical  
4 psychology and not into the management. Dr. Laynor, of the  
5 NTSB, I think summed up the definition of CRM the best. And  
6 that was the effective use of all resources; the hardware,  
7 software, human ware, to aid in effective and safe flight  
8 operations.

9           Well, we weren't going that direction. We were  
10 doing more of the hot-tub mentality. I'm okay, you're okay  
11 transcretional analysis. Well, in today's environment, we  
12 really were looking for a management style. And so the  
13 present CRM program that was outlined in the advisory  
14 circular -- I believe 120-51 -- I think really gave us the  
15 avenue.

16           We developed a program somewhat in house with the  
17 help of the NASA UT group, and we did have some people at  
18 USAir that had extensive background from the Air Force in  
19 human factors.

20           DR. STRAUCH: I think you mean transactional  
21 analysis?

22           THE WITNESS: Yes, you're right.

23           DR. STRAUCH: Apparently, you also asked people at  
24 NASA Ames to observe your program also?

1 THE WITNESS: Yes, that's correct.

2 DR. STRAUCH: Were you required to do that?

3 THE WITNESS: No, we were not. But we were  
4 looking for input on the program. One of those deals it's  
5 not who's right, it's what's right. So we were looking to  
6 develop a good program for all the resources that were out  
7 there, and nothing is as good as the NASA Ames group.

8 DR. STRAUCH: Was it their reputation that made  
9 you go to them at NASA Ames?

10 THE WITNESS: Yes.

11 DR. STRAUCH: Their reputation for expertise in  
12 human factors?

13 THE WITNESS: Yes.

14 DR. STRAUCH: Was their input valuable?

15 THE WITNESS: I'm sorry?

16 DR. STRAUCH: How valuable was their input?

17 THE WITNESS: Very good. I didn't do that type of  
18 development, but looking at modules -- for instance, the  
19 inquiry of sersion model, maybe the decision making model  
20 came directly from these types of people.

21 DR. STRAUCH: Did another change in the CRM  
22 program also include the participation of first officers in  
23 the program too?

24 THE WITNESS: Yes. We didn't go after one phase.

1 Meaning, the indoctrination awareness. That would have been  
2 empty. We went for all three phases at once. And the  
3 second phase was the incorporation of a recurrent LOFT.  
4 Going towards another advisory circular, 120-35, on-line  
5 orientation flight training, we recoup 120-51 CRM and 120-35  
6 for the advanced simulation.

7 We wanted to train crews as a crew and not as an  
8 individual. So the recurrent LOFT allowed us to address the  
9 seat task dependency issue and work on the human factors.  
10 We bring a first officer in an additional period a year.  
11 That's not mandated. That's just extra training offered by  
12 USAir.

13 During this recurrent LOFT training, we have it as  
14 a line trip with different points covering the mandated  
15 maneuvers for proficiency training period. At the end of  
16 the period, we do extra maneuvers. And at that time, on  
17 some of the equipment, we capture the windshear training.

18 Some of the airplanes that USAir actually have in  
19 their LOFT a windshear. The kind of windshear that would  
20 catch the pilot off guard. And then at the end of the  
21 period legitimate recommended windshear training.

22 DR. STRAUCH: Now, you said you include first  
23 officers in yearly LOFT sessions and this is not mandated.  
24 Is that correct?

1 THE WITNESS: That's correct.

2 DR. STRAUCH: Does this cost USAir money to bring  
3 them in?

4 THE WITNESS: It cost USAir a lot of money.

5 DR. STRAUCH: And why is USAir willing to spend  
6 this money?

7 THE WITNESS: Because reading over the accident  
8 reports, and especially the one years ago out of Detroit.  
9 Doing the research, they found that the crew members  
10 actually trained independently -- meaning, not a simulator  
11 partner -- over a few periods back. And so that they might  
12 have been good pilots. They might have had good skills --  
13 not just this group, but others -- and weren't able to  
14 function as a team.

15 DR. STRAUCH: Does USAir intend to continue  
16 including first officers in the CRM program?

17 THE WITNESS: Yes. We're on our second year, and  
18 already we've developed a LOFT program for next year.

19 DR. STRAUCH: What kind of feedback have you  
20 gotten from the pilots about the CRM program?

21 THE WITNESS: They think it's over due. I was  
22 really surprised how proactive the pilot group was for that  
23 type of training. It was really a very pleasant surprise.

24 DR. STRAUCH: Now in your CRM programs, do you

1 emphasized different topics every year in recurrent  
2 training?

3 THE WITNESS: Yes, we do.

4 DR. STRAUCH: What was the topic that was  
5 emphasized this past year?

6 THE WITNESS: Okay. I do have a copy of the  
7 syllabus, and before I get it, some of the markers run in  
8 together. But this year, was the communications, the  
9 decision making, team building and team maintenance. Next  
10 year's program, which is being designed right now, will be  
11 situational awareness.

12 DR. STRAUCH: In the session where communications  
13 was dealt with, did that also cover briefing?

14 THE WITNESS: Yes, it does.

15 DR. STRAUCH: Could you take us down a little bit  
16 and tell us how this particular session dealt with briefings  
17 and what it asked the pilots to do?

18 THE WITNESS: There's a couple of briefings. The  
19 one briefing I think that we're discussing now is the crew  
20 briefing. Meaning, a discussion before the flight on the  
21 expectations, breaking down the barriers, setting up the  
22 guideline, the barriers -- or excuse me -- setting up the  
23 guidelines to the trip. Small items, like the operation of  
24 the cockpit door. How that is going to be handled. Whether

1 it's going to be a knock, a phone call, or just using the  
2 key. So that everybody knows in advance what the  
3 expectations of the trip are.

4 DR. STRAUCH: Now in the development of the CRM  
5 programs, including the LOFT sessions and so on, did USAir  
6 management work alone or did they work with other segments  
7 of the company?

8 THE WITNESS: The CRM program really took off. A  
9 lot of other departments were very interested. When we were  
10 going through the indoctrination awareness of the first  
11 portion of it, we actually got called and admitted people  
12 from other corporations.

13 We had a lot of people come in from Amtrak, from  
14 the Atomic Energy Plant, which I was surprised to find that  
15 how similar it is to run an atomic energy plant versus  
16 driving an airplane. We brought in the military. And, in  
17 fact, we talked, of course, on military installations.

18 We brought our flight attendants in the  
19 supervisory level. All the dispatchers at USAir have gone  
20 through the program. And the representatives of our FSDO  
21 office.

22 Right now in the re-enforcement stage, that is, in  
23 the recurrence event, we have a flight attendant and a pilot  
24 teaching that segment. Not only is that segment or module

1 talk to the pilots, but the same module is taught to the  
2 flight attendants.

3 DR. STRAUCH: Did the Airline Pilots Association  
4 also participate in the CRM program development?

5 THE WITNESS: Yes, they were very, very  
6 supportive. In fact the first cadre of facilitator were  
7 from the Airline Pilots Association or their  
8 recommendations.

9 DR. STRAUCH: So it's fair to say that their  
10 recommendations played a part in the development of the CRM  
11 program?

12 THE WITNESS: Absolutely.

13 DR. STRAUCH: Captain, did you listen to the  
14 testimony of Dr. Orasanu?

15 THE WITNESS: Yes.

16 DR. STRAUCH: If I could read the same quote to  
17 you that I did to Dr. Orasanu. Again, from Exhibit 2-F,  
18 page 5. "When a windshear causes a large and sudden  
19 decrease in indicated air speed, immediate increase in power  
20 and airplane pitch altitude is critical to a successful  
21 transition of the shear. The same immediate recognition and  
22 response is necessary for a large magnitude down drafts."

23 Having heard Dr. Orasanu's testimony about  
24 conflicting cues and difficulties that that creates for

1 situation assessment, do you feel that this is applicable?  
2 This is reasonable to expect crews in dynamic weather  
3 conditions to be able to immediately recognize and respond  
4 to large magnitude down drafts?

5 THE WITNESS: I don't think so. In looking once  
6 again at the training aid, they say that sometimes the  
7 response goes anywhere from five seconds to 15 seconds. So  
8 it's really difficult to quantitate what the reaction time  
9 of a pilot group would be to such an activity.

10 DR. STRAUCH: So in other words, you feel in this  
11 particular aspect, this part of the air program that was  
12 taken, I assume, verbatim from the windshear training aid,  
13 may not be reasonable?

14 THE WITNESS: I don't really understand that  
15 question.

16 DR. STRAUCH: My question, I guess, is do you  
17 think there needs to be changes in the windshear training  
18 aid, as a result of what we know about this accident?

19 THE WITNESS: I really don't know much about this  
20 accident yet. I'll wait until the NTSB report comes out,  
21 the final draft, and then have a better idea of where we're  
22 going.

23 DR. STRAUCH: As a result of what you now know  
24 about decision making, do you feel there needs to be changes



1 in the windshear training aid?

2 THE WITNESS: No, I don't. I think the windshear  
3 training aid is an excellent document. There's just more to  
4 it. It's not a simplification of answer by saying, well,  
5 we'll change the training. There's more to this issue than  
6 just the training.

7 DR. STRAUCH: What are some of the cues that you  
8 ask pilots to look for when there's a possibility of a  
9 windshear encounter?

10 THE WITNESS: I think we went over this a little  
11 bit. The visual cue of looking out the window, the radar,  
12 the use of the airborne weather radar, the calling of PIREPS  
13 and the forecast weather.

14 DR. STRAUCH: In your examination of the cockpit  
15 voice recorder transcripts of Flight 1016 and the testimony  
16 of the captain and the first officer, do you feel that they  
17 have followed USAir's guidance in attempting to obtain  
18 information about the possibility of a windshear encounter?

19 THE WITNESS: Yes, I do. Just in watching the use  
20 of the airborne weather radar, the cognizant nature of  
21 looking out the window and the situational awareness being  
22 up on that cell and the request of PIREPS, I thought they  
23 went a great deal in the research of whether there was a  
24 windshear.

1           Now we both know that windshear at this time is no  
2 way to quantitate for a pilot to distract the presence or  
3 the intensity of a windshear. He can only go at a  
4 probability level.

5           DR. STRAUCH: Do you have any explanation as to  
6 why the cell that this flight apparently traversed was not  
7 visible on their radar?

8           THE WITNESS: No, I really don't.

9           DR. STRAUCH: I would just like to follow up on  
10 some questions of Ms. Mills. You stated that the failure  
11 rate, wash out rate was approximately two percent to USAir  
12 pilots?

13          THE WITNESS: Yes, the failure repeat rate would  
14 be about two percent.

15          DR. STRAUCH: Is that across the board or does it  
16 vary by equipment?

17          THE WITNESS: It varies a little by equipment, but  
18 it does change. The 767 program had a higher failure rate.  
19 That rate has now come into compliance with the other fleet  
20 types.

21          DR. STRAUCH: Would the DC-9 failure rate be  
22 higher than average, average, or below average?

23          THE WITNESS: Very average. It's the first  
24 generation aircraft. It's been on property for a long time.

1 It's an entrance level aircraft. Younger crews are  
2 attracted to that airplane. Study habits are better.

3 DR. STRAUCH: You stated that the flight safety  
4 department conducts audits of the check airmen program?

5 THE WITNESS: Not the check -- yes, they do. Yes.  
6 The whole program, the whole training program.

7 DR. STRAUCH: Can you elaborate a little on how  
8 those audits are conducted and what they are like?

9 THE WITNESS: Yes. The director of flight safety  
10 and quality control has his own team. Those are check  
11 airmen, and they call them audit check airmen. And they are  
12 free to go in and out and monitor the performance or the  
13 ride being given in the simulator.

14 DR. STRAUCH: Are you ever told in advance when  
15 this is going to happen?

16 THE WITNESS: No, I'm not. They run independent,  
17 sort of internal/external program

18 DR. STRAUCH: You also said there's an audit of  
19 maintenance program?

20 THE WITNESS: Yes. I understand that they  
21 actually do look at the gate area, the operation's side. I  
22 mean, they look at a lot, that program, the title audit.

23 DR. STRAUCH: I know that's outside you area, but  
24 would you feel qualified to describe that audit?

1 THE WITNESS: It's outside my area, and I don't  
2 feel qualified to do so.

3 DR. STRAUCH: I didn't think so. Finally, the  
4 most recent issue of Flight Crew View discussed windshear.  
5 When was the Flight Crew View distributed to USAir's pilots?

6 THE WITNESS: Six times a year.

7 DR. STRAUCH: Do you know when this most recent  
8 one was issued? I believe it's Exhibit 2-F.

9 THE WITNESS: The May edition. It covers three  
10 months, but yes.

11 DR. STRAUCH: Do you know around when USAir  
12 distributed it or were you involved with that?

13 THE WITNESS: That was just a little before me,  
14 but I would say two weeks -- about ten weeks ago. Eight to  
15 ten weeks ago.

16 DR. STRAUCH: And what do you expect pilots to do  
17 when they receive Flight Crew View?

18 THE WITNESS: I would expect them to read it.

19 DR. STRAUCH: Are they required to read it?

20 THE WITNESS: Yes, they are. We do have as part  
21 of our recurrent ground school program, the winter edition.  
22 There is a test that is taken. And those results are  
23 counted, and that's conducted through the chief pilot's  
24 office for the counting of that exam.

1 DR. STRAUCH: Now in this particular issue, there  
2 was no test. How would the company determine that the  
3 pilots are, in fact, reading this issue of Flight Crew View?

4 THE WITNESS: You know, we're really dealing with  
5 professional airline pilots, and I would hope that they  
6 would read such materials. It's a benefit to that group.  
7 It's not benefitting me by giving them exams to monitor  
8 their performance of taking those exams. Really, I'm hoping  
9 that they are reading it. As they say, as playing solitary,  
10 you're not going cheat yourself.

11 DR. STRAUCH: Thank you, Captain Johnson. I have  
12 no further questions.

13 THE WITNESS: Thank you.

14 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Dr. Strauch.  
15 Let's see, going to the parties. Federal Aviation  
16 Administration.

17 MR. DONNER: No questions. Thank you.

18 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Donner.  
19 National Air Traffic Controllers Association.

20 MR. PARHAM: Captain Johnson, I just have two  
21 questions, I think. Do you think including an LLWAS alert  
22 in the windshear scenario at USAir be beneficial to the  
23 pilot training?

24 THE WITNESS: I'm not really sure. As you asked

1 the question, I would need to think about it. At USAir,  
2 it's not, even as the director, I don't make those calls.  
3 There's a lot of research that goes into it. And quite  
4 frankly, it is publications from the NTSB, advisory  
5 circulars from the FAA, and then with the manufacturers,  
6 software, hardware, and before we make any kind of decision  
7 on changes to training.

8 MR. PARHAM: Let me ask that another way then.  
9 Maybe you can think about this one. Because an ATC LLWAS is  
10 not included in the scenario, do you think that's de-  
11 emphasizing the importance of that as one of the cues in the  
12 obvious decision?

13 THE WITNESS: No. I think it's captured in the  
14 ground school portion of training. And that's for the  
15 avoidance area, and that's where it would be addressed. So,  
16 no, I don't think it's short changed.

17 MR. PARHAM: I have no further questions, Mr.  
18 Chairman.

19 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Parham.  
20 Honeywell.

21 MR. THOMAS: No questions. Thank you.

22 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Thomas.  
23 Airline Pilots Association.

24 MR. TULLY: Thanks.

1           Captain Johnson, I just wanted to clarify one  
2 issue. You were asked about the role of check pilot during  
3 check rides. And I think you said check pilots rode in the  
4 right seat on check rides. Just to clarify that issue,  
5 check rides that are PCs, PTs and LOFTS always have mixed  
6 crews. In other words, a captain and a first officer,  
7 right?

8           THE WITNESS: Yes. Maybe I should have qualified  
9 that answer. This is during a rating ride or a type ride  
10 that the check airmen would be in the right seat. During  
11 the other training event, we're looking to crew it with a  
12 crew complement, meaning captain and first officer in their  
13 seats.

14           MR. TULLY: Thanks.

15           CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Is that all, Mr. Tully?

16           MR. TULLY: Yes.

17           CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Douglas Aircraft Company.

18           MR. LUND: No questions. Thank you.

19           CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Lund.

20           Pratt & Whitney.

21           MR. YOUNG: No questions. Thank you.

22           CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Young.

23           Association of Flight Attendants.

24           MS. GILMER: No questions, Mr. Chairman.

1 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Ms. Gilmer.  
2 International Association of Machinists.

3 MR. GOGLIA: No questions, Mr. Chairman.

4 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Goglia.  
5 Dispatchers Union.

6 MR. SCHUETZ: Mr. Chairman, no questions.

7 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Schuetz.  
8 National Weather Service.

9 MR. KUESSNER: No questions.

10 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Kuessner.  
11 USAir.

12 MR. SHARP: We just have a few questions.

13 Captain Johnson, there has been some references  
14 made to the cultures in the airlines. In fact, during the  
15 mergers that we've had in the past, we accomplished a task  
16 that was called mirror image. Who was the overseer of that  
17 mirror image and who approved that?

18 THE WITNESS: It was our FSDO office and USAir was  
19 the airline that we imaged the other airlines to.

20 MR. SHARP: And was it found that all those people  
21 who were coming under the USAir rules and regulations and  
22 policies complied with that at the completion of the mirror  
23 image?

24 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir. And part of it was



1 additional training to meet that standard.

2 MR. SHARP: Could you define AQP for us, please?

3 THE WITNESS: Thank you. It's the advance  
4 qualification program that we're presently working at. And  
5 that's a program where a front-end analysis will be done  
6 from the front-end analysis course ware, and then from the  
7 course ware will be an on-going data collection to support  
8 the unfirmed analysis. Right now, we work under FAR 121,  
9 Appendix E and F.

10 As the airlines become more sophisticated with  
11 computers, it's hard to identify the training events, the  
12 type of instruction that's needed and the level of training  
13 device. Through the systematic approach of course ware  
14 development, the advance qualification program will be able  
15 to address these training programs.

16 MR. SHARP: Could you define the term for us,  
17 "training to proficiency?"

18 THE WITNESS: Training to proficiency means that  
19 we train to a 100 percent, that we don't have a grading  
20 criteria and the fact of an 80 or a 90 or a 95. That  
21 training to proficiency means that you are proficient in  
22 that maneuver a 100 percent.

23 MR. SHARP: So that means if you have a  
24 substandard performance, you would continue training until

1 that individual was deemed to meet the standards of  
2 proficiency?

3 THE WITNESS: That's correct.

4 MR. SHARP: USAir requires its co-pilots to come  
5 back in and first officers to come back in two times a year  
6 for training. Do you know of any other airline that  
7 requires that type of training?

8 THE WITNESS: Not off hand.

9 MR. SHARP: Why would we do that?

10 THE WITNESS: Because we really participate in the  
11 crew tasks, that we are participants in CRM, that we are  
12 participants in line orientation flight training, that we  
13 are participants in advanced qualification programs.

14 MR. SHARP: I'll just reference it. We don't need  
15 to go to it. But in the Exhibit 10-D, there is --

16 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: It's 2-0.

17 MR. SHARP: Oh, I'm sorry. It's 2-0, Exhibit 2-0.  
18 There's a suggestion of a short coming or some confusion  
19 regarding USAir's LOFT programs. That there might not be  
20 enough scenarios in that LOFT program. Could you comment on  
21 that, please?

22 THE WITNESS: Yes. There was in the report that  
23 the numbering system for the LOFTs didn't indicate the  
24 number of LOFTs. And, in fact, that was an error. That the

1 control number was not a counting number, but actually an  
2 identification number.

3 So where it said, "DC-9-1," that wasn't DC-9 and  
4 the 1 meaning the number of LOFTS, that was identification  
5 number meaning that was for a certification LOFT. An  
6 identification number would be like I-95 or channel 13.  
7 Thirteen doesn't indicate 13 channels.

8 So DC-9-1 was the control number or the  
9 identification number for a certification LOFT. DC-9-1-R  
10 was for the recurrent LOFT. And this was understood by both  
11 our POI and myself, as director of training, who shared the  
12 flight operations training manual. There's only two  
13 official copies. The POI holds one. I hold the other.

14 MR. SHARP: Captain Johnson, there has been a  
15 couple of comments made during the course of these  
16 proceedings, that reference the use of the flat director for  
17 an ILS approach. Do you know if USAir requires the use of a  
18 flat director on an ILS approach in the DC-9?

19 THE WITNESS: That flight director is predicated  
20 on a category one approach, meaning 4,000 RVRs. If it's  
21 above that, it's not required.

22 MR. SHARP: Could you describe for us please, if  
23 you're aware, the windshear simulating the windshear system  
24 in the DC-9 simulator?

1 THE WITNESS: It would be standard across the  
2 board. It does have six scenarios. I'm really not sure  
3 about the question.

4 MR. SHARP: Do you know if that has the Honeywell  
5 equipment installed?

6 THE WITNESS: It has the Honeywell equipment.  
7 It's been approved as of December 1993, and it does work.

8 MR. SHARP: We have no further questions. Thank  
9 you, Mr. Chairman.

10 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Sharp.  
11 Let's see. Mr. Feith, do you have a question?

12 MR. FEITH: Yes, sir, I have several questions,  
13 and hopefully I'll be able to make them brief so that we can  
14 end the day.

15 MR. FEITH: Regarding windshear training, like  
16 we've been talking about, is there different windshear  
17 training in the DC-9 versus other aircraft in the fleet?

18 THE WITNESS: No. They are exactly the same. And  
19 that was part of the criteria for the approved windshear  
20 training program. That each aircraft was aerodynamically  
21 driven to be the same. So the degree of difficulty for the  
22 task was the same. Meaning the degree of difficulty in a  
23 windshear for an F-28 would be the same as a Boeing 757.

24 MR. FEITH: But given the fact that some of the

1 new airplanes that have automated systems and the integrated  
2 windshear system that gives you flight commands versus the  
3 DC-9 that does not give you a flight command, is there any  
4 segregated difference in the training that a pilot would  
5 receive?

6 THE WITNESS: No, other than the training for the  
7 technology.

8 MR. FEITH: You discussed briefings. Can you just  
9 give me what is expected in a briefing for an ILS? For  
10 example, is there standard phraseology that is required by  
11 USAir that the crew must maintain when they are briefing an  
12 ILS procedure?

13 THE WITNESS: Yes. That was on chapter 3 of the  
14 pilot's handbook. The first officer today went over it, I  
15 would say, perfectly, and that is the briefing.

16 MR. FEITH: That is expected every time you have  
17 an ILS?

18 THE WITNESS: That is the recommended briefing.

19 MR. FEITH: Is it mandatory?

20 THE WITNESS: Yes, the briefing is mandatory.

21 MR. FEITH: Is that phraseology or criteria that's  
22 set out in the manual required?

23 THE WITNESS: It is required. The reason it's in  
24 the order was for it to be user friendly, so that there was

1 actually a means to make sure that every item was  
2 accomplished.

3 MR. FEITH: Have you had any interaction with your  
4 POI?

5 THE WITNESS: Yes, I have.

6 MR. FEITH: Has he discussed any of the findings  
7 of previous NASIPs or any of the information that he gets  
8 during the course of the year from PTRS information, any  
9 feedback from any in routes?

10 THE WITNESS: Yes. He's very active in that area.  
11 And I see the POI, I would say, twice a week to go over all  
12 these issues. He's very active and he's not shy.

13 MR. FEITH: Has he, in your recollection and  
14 within the last -- you said you've been in this position  
15 eight weeks. In that eight-week period, has he discussed  
16 any problems that were identified, any deficiencies that  
17 were identified, where in route inspections identified  
18 improper or incomplete briefings by crews?

19 THE WITNESS: Yes.

20 MR. FEITH: And what changes have you made?

21 THE WITNESS: On an individual basis.

22 MR. FEITH: Can you recall how many incidents he  
23 has identified?

24 THE WITNESS: No, I cannot.

1 MR. FEITH: Who's responsible for making the  
2 changes to the Pilot OPs Manual and the Flight OPs manual?

3 THE WITNESS: I am charged with the  
4 standardization of all literature that comes out of the  
5 training department. Meaning, the pilot handbook  
6 syllabuses. But it is delegated down to the flight manager  
7 or the equipment manager. And that would be the individual  
8 that takes care of that source document.

9 MR. FEITH: What is the expectation of those  
10 manuals? Again, does it just provide guidance or is that a  
11 means of providing a directive to flight crews?

12 THE WITNESS: The pilot's handbook is FAA approved  
13 through the chapters anyway. Operating, meaning emergency,  
14 abnormal, normal for us, limitations in performance. And we  
15 do have training in there. The rest are FAA accepted. They  
16 are a document that has systems knowledge, and actually does  
17 have procedures and profiles.

18 MR. FEITH: Have you made any changes in  
19 procedures basically in general, as far as training goes,  
20 since you've arrived in this position?

21 THE WITNESS: No changes yet.

22 MR. FEITH: What do you anticipate?

23 THE WITNESS: Well, I would like to some day. I  
24 would like to see a lot of changes through the advanced

1 qualification program.

2 MR. FEITH: And just touching back on windshear.  
3 In the windshear training, what is your expectation of the  
4 crew, i.e., an individual pilot, during the windshear  
5 training? What is your focus, on his recovery technique or  
6 identifying and decision making with regard to windshear?

7 THE WITNESS: Fair question. Two items, the  
8 recognition, meaning the instrumentation recognition that we  
9 spoke about, and the recovery, the escape maneuver of the  
10 addressing of the thrust pitch and configuration. So really  
11 there are two objectives or two areas that we are looking at  
12 in a simulator.

13 MR. FEITH: So in evaluating a pilot's decision  
14 making and recognition skills with windshear, if he decides  
15 to -- if he's got enough cues where he's got an  
16 instantaneous or an increase in air speed or decrease in air  
17 speed and he chooses to abandon the entire approach and not  
18 execute a windshear profile or he had enough recognition  
19 based on information that he received from an ATC command in  
20 the simulator and he chose to fly away from that area, is  
21 that evaluated?

22 THE WITNESS: It's really a training maneuver, and  
23 that's why that maneuver is during proficiency training and  
24 not proficiency checks. But I don't really have an exact



1 answer for you on how far we go with it. But, of course, as  
2 far as the profile, that if it's an increase in performance,  
3 the pilot can, at that point, do a normal go around versus a  
4 windshear escape.

5 MR. FEITH: Then in the windshear training, when a  
6 first officer is flying a windshear profile, is he the  
7 flying pilot throughout the entire event?

8 THE WITNESS: Right now with the recurrent LOFT  
9 program that is almost the captain's ride. So as of this  
10 year, it was the captain that was the sole manipulator of  
11 the controls. The first officer was doing that seat task  
12 function. Meaning, in this case, calling out the sink rate  
13 and altitude. During the first officer's proficiency  
14 training period, he is the manipulator of the windshear  
15 maneuver.

16 MR. FEITH: How far does that go?

17 THE WITNESS: I'm sorry, I don't understand.

18 MR. FEITH: Does he continue to fly the aircraft  
19 throughout the entire event or does the captain assume  
20 command at some point?

21 THE WITNESS: The flying pilot stays with the  
22 airplane.

23 MR. FEITH: So if the first officer is flying the  
24 event or flying the aircraft when the event is initiated, he

1 then continues throughout the entire event till recovery or  
2 unsuccessful recovery depending on what scenario you give  
3 him?

4 THE WITNESS: Yes, because the two areas are the  
5 recognition and the coordination, meaning recognize in a  
6 timely manner. And then the crew coordination of actually  
7 flying through the presence of a microburst windshear.

8 MR. FEITH: Is there any USAir procedure or  
9 directive that says that the first officer will give up  
10 command or the captain will take command of the aircraft?

11 THE WITNESS: No, there's not.

12 MR. FEITH: Is the training that the first officer  
13 receives in the simulator, where he flies the entire event  
14 from start to finish with regard to windshear, is that a  
15 fair expectation for that first officer when he's flying a  
16 line operation?

17 THE WITNESS: That's a fair expectation, but the  
18 pilot, the captain is the pilot in command. It is always  
19 the pilot in command's airplane.

20 MR. FEITH: And one last question, do you provide  
21 your pilots during the course of either initial recurrent  
22 proficiency training any training regarding TDWR, Terminal  
23 Doppler Weather Radar training?

24 THE WITNESS: No, we do not.

1 MR. FEITH: Do you intend to?

2 THE WITNESS: In our new video, Ten Knots for Mama  
3 and the Kids, we do address the Doppler Weather Radar as an  
4 introduction to it, but that's all right now.

5 MR. FEITH: Why is that?

6 THE WITNESS: I'm not really sure.

7 MR. FEITH: Thank you, sir. I appreciate it.

8 THE WITNESS: Thank you.

9 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Feith.  
10 Mr. Laynor.

11 MR. LAYNOR: Just one or two, captain. In the  
12 exhibit that was submitted, it shows six windshear  
13 scenarios. I understand that during a given recurrent  
14 training session, the crew may only be given one of those  
15 scenarios. Is that correct?

16 THE WITNESS: That's correct. We change that  
17 scenario on an annual basis, so that the individual doesn't  
18 see the same windshear twice for the recurrent training  
19 event.

20 MR. LAYNOR: So over a period of time, he's  
21 exposed to departure and approach scenarios?

22 THE WITNESS: Yes. In fact, last years was the  
23 approach. And this year coming will be the -- excuse me.  
24 Last year was the departure. It will be approach this year.

1 MR. LAYNOR: And all the crews know that when they  
2 go into the simulator. It's not a surprise to them?

3 THE WITNESS: It's not really a surprise, but we  
4 don't give it all away.

5 MR. LAYNOR: You commented that the simulator was  
6 equipped with the Honeywell windshear detection equipment.  
7 Is there any attempt to determine whether they recognize the  
8 cues of the windshear absent warning from that equipment?

9 THE WITNESS: I'm not really sure. I'm not  
10 aircraft specific on the DC-9 program or familiar with it.

11 MR. LAYNOR: And to follow up on one of Mr.  
12 Feith's questions. What do you look for for standards of  
13 proficiency in a windshear exposure?

14 THE WITNESS: The execution of the maneuver in a  
15 simulator event. Meaning, the addressing, the thrust, the  
16 pitch, and the configuration, and the recognition before  
17 that of the 15 knots, the plus or minus 500, or the five  
18 degrees or the one dot off on the glidescope.

19 MR. LAYNOR: And in the base of maneuver, is there  
20 any criteria for loss of altitude or air speed?

21 THE WITNESS: No. I think the goal of the  
22 windshear escape is to try to stay flying or stay in flight  
23 as long as possible to get out of the shear.

24 MR. LAYNOR: I see. Can you give any judgment on

1       how often the scenario has to be repeated, because crews may  
2       not perform satisfactorily?

3               THE WITNESS: No, I really don't know the answer  
4       to that.

5               MR. LAYNOR: Two more questions. One, do you have  
6       any special training on the use of the airborne weather  
7       radar?

8               THE WITNESS: We addressed it in the initial  
9       transition or upgrade training. And then it is during the  
10      IOE, initial operating experience or line check.

11              MR. LAYNOR: Does it include interpretation and  
12      use of the tilt control?

13              THE WITNESS: Yes, it does.

14              MR. LAYNOR: How about GPWS scenarios in your  
15      simulators?

16              THE WITNESS: Well, a lot of times on an non-  
17      precision approach, we'll get a demonstration of the GPWS.

18              MR. LAYNOR: Do we look for pilot response to a  
19      GPWS?

20              THE WITNESS: Yes, we do.

21              MR. CLARK: Thank you, Captain. That's all I  
22      have. I have no further questions.

23              CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Mr. Schleede.

24              MR. SCHLEEDE: One area that would kind of back

1 the question up. What was the reason that you took over  
2 your position eight weeks ago? What happened to the  
3 previous director of training?

4 THE WITNESS: Why did I take it?

5 MR. SCHLEEDE: Why did you take that position?  
6 Was he promoted, retire? What happened to the previous  
7 director of training?

8 THE WITNESS: I think the previous director of  
9 training was going to retire, and then elected to spend his  
10 last couple of years flying to Paris and Frankfurt and  
11 London, and kind of relax.

12 MR. SCHLEEDE: Thank you very much.

13 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Captain Johnson, Thank  
14 you for your participation in the hearing. You may stand  
15 down.

16 THE WITNESS: Thank you.

17 (Witness excused.)

18 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Let me say in terms of  
19 our scheduling. We need to vacate this room, we are told by  
20 the hotel, by 6:00 this evening, especially in terms of the  
21 back of the room. They need to set up for another function  
22 immediately. So, hopefully, everyone can cooperate with  
23 that.

24 We will commence tomorrow at 8:30. The first

1 witness will be Mr. David Bowden with the FAA. Tomorrow  
2 night and Thursday evening, we have no time limitations.  
3 Although, I do believe that the pace of the witnesses should  
4 pick up considerably.

5 So, we'll see you in the morning.

6 (Whereupon, at 6:00 p.m., the hearing was  
7 adjourned, to reconvene at 8:30 a.m. on Wednesday, September  
8 21, 1994.)

9 \* \* \* \* \*

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11